

Asian Collection



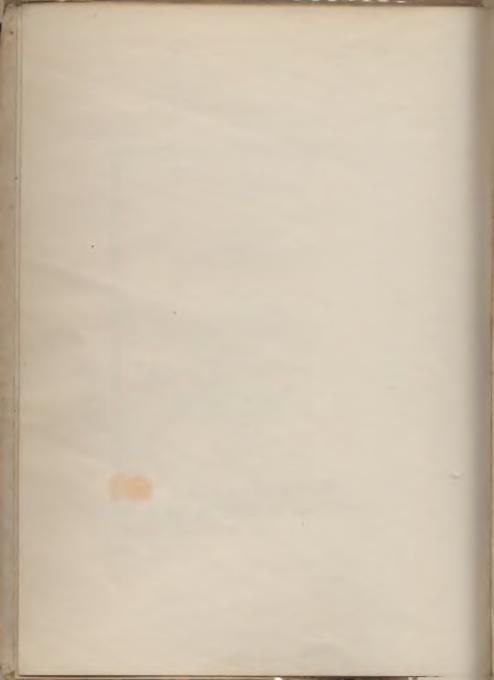
Donated to Dickinson College by Norman and Margaret Jacobs



FEB 9 1943 (**) **

Tally and

女八才審務所少八才審務所大田與素樣或會在



The Flowering Of Racial Spirit

By ASIHEI HINO

2

Translated Into English

By

Kazi-o Nisina

Manila, Philippines

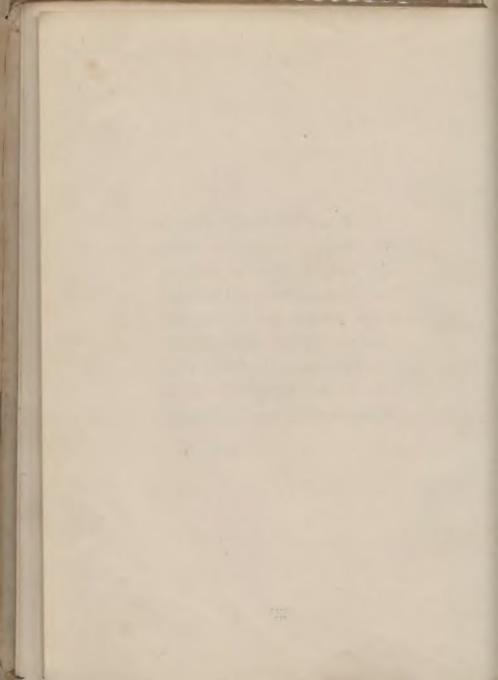
D 767.4 . H56 1942



2 00

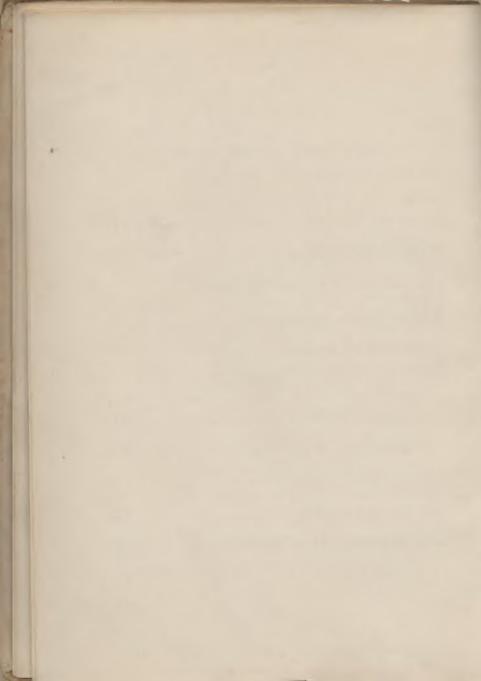
I dedicate with hearty respect, this humble translation from some notable pieces of work, to the sublime memory and the souls of the officers and soldiers who willingly offered, and valiantly and heroically laid down their lives in the battlefields of the Philippines, for our Fatherland.

-K. N.



CONTENTS

	PAGE
Foreword	vii
Translator's Preface	ix
The Creation of a New Mythology	1
A Magnificent Composition	6
Front-lines of Bataan	8
The Siege of the Fortifications in	
Bataan Peninsula	17
The Victory of Racial Spirit	66
A Magnificent Design (Poem)	78
The Eye (Novelette)	81
Some Memories About Manchoukuo	109
An Enemy General	119



FOREWORD

I am feeling most pleasant that at present, I find myself in the midst of a New War and a New Davn. I hope and believe that the day will come in a not very distant future, when all the races of the Orient will realize the magnificent design of "Asia is One," which is being carried out by the Empire of Japan, our Fatherland, with the final object of restoring the racial spirit of the Orient that is surging among them. Trusting in each other with the depth of alternating current as one group of blood-relatives, we must restore the pride of the Oriental races, which has been bent by Occidental materialism. The Sun of the Orient, which once fell into the hands of invaders, has now been recovered by our hands. Stirring up our valour, which is steadfast and overflowing with sincerity, we must be engaged in the plan of the New Sun. Historically speaking, Japan and the Philippines have been very closely related countries. Now, before us, the Great Road of establishing a New Philippines has been opened with great possibilities by our immutable cooperation. We, Japanese, do not spare any possible effort towards that objective.

Here, several of my shorter pieces have been gathered into one volume, but these were published in Japanese newspapers and magazines and were not written for the original purpose of being read by the Filipino people. Therefore, I fear there may be some parts which are not of interest to them. The translation was made through the efforts of Mr. Nisina, a good friend of mine. I look forward with pleasure, however, to the coming of the day when I will be able to write pieces that are originally intended for the Filipinos. But it is not in the spirit of haughtiness but in the spirit of cooperation with each other.

ASIHEI HINO Manila, November 1, 1942.

TRANSLATOR'S PREFACE

On a certain date in the 16th Year of the Syowa Era (1941), I had the honour of being enlisted by the Imperial Order, and I left a certain station on the same night with my comrades, with just the same feeling expressed in the poem written by Imamaturibe-no-Yosohu, one of the Sakimoris or vanguards who were sent out in February of the 7th Year of the Tempyo-Syoho Era (750 A.D.) to the northwestern provinces of Kyusyu from the Eastern Provinces of the Empire. The poem is included in the 20th Volume of Manyo-syu (one of the oldest poetry anthologies of Japan) and its essence is as follows:

From today, without turning back to mind my private affairs,

As a humble shield of the Sovereign I will set forth.

The above Japaneses and in thirty ere callable, written by hemosturibes as Yessen, in Remanded Japanese is as follows:

Kyo yori wa Kaerimi naku te Ōgimi no, Siko no Mitate to Idetatu Ware wa.

We got on board a certain steamer at a certain harbour, proceeded to a certain port, and waited there for the order to advance. In the meanwhile, on the 8th of December, we listened in to the radio receiving set in the transport. With tears of emotion and reverence I heard the announcement of the Imperial Rescript concerning the declaration of war against the United States of America and Great Britain. Next I heard the address of Premier Tozyo about the Imperial Rescript, and I was awestruck and felt that my whole being was strained. A little while later the brilliant results of the initial battle at Pearl Harbor were announced, and I felt deeply grateful for the honour of being born as one of the subjects of the Great Empire of Japan. and at the same time I was profoundly moved by the privilege of being attached to the forces participating in the Greater East Asia War. Thus, on a certain day of December, the gigantic fleet of transports at last began to steam ahead magnificently toward the Philippines.

At this time, indeed, the poem which was declaimed by a general of the Otomo clan, a military caste who accompanied the Emperor Jimmu when He pacified the Eastern provinces about twenty-six centuries ago, became literally my own poem. Its essence is as follows:

If we go by sea let my corpse be watersoaked.

If we go by mountain let my corpse be grass-grown,

I will die by the side of our Sovereign, I will never turn back.

I was firmly determined and profoundly resolved to die for our Emperor and Fatherland at any time.

Although our fleet of transports was attacked by the fish torpedo of enemy subma-

The giove Japanese, para uner by General Chome, in Romanized Japanese, is as follows:

Umi yukaba mizuku Kabane Yama yukaba kusa musu Kabane Ōgimi no He ni koso siname Kaerimi wa sezi.

rines and raided by enemy airplanes, the losses sustained were so slight as to be negligible, and we at last set our first step with high morale upon the shore of Lingayen Gulf in Northern Luzon on the early morning of the 24th of December.

We were, first of all, very much surprised because the Filipinos are so similar to the Japanese. Among them we found a person who resembled very much one of our comrades, and among our comrades we found someone whose face was very much like the faces of some of them, and thus we were a little perplexed.

Even the outlying regions by the seashore were connected to all the corners of the Philippines by fine national roads for motorcars, paved with concrete or asphalt. In every town and village we found fine primary schools where the English language is taught, but we could scarcely find any vocational schools where technical knowledge and practical education are taught; there were many beauty shops and cinema houses around, but we could

not find any bookstore. Anybody could clearly see the traces of the governmental policy of making the Filipino people ignorant, and the economic policy of exploitation of the resources of the Filipinos by the Americans.

Considering the facts that after the oppressive sovereignty of over three hundred years of Spain, who destroyed completely all the Oriental tradition and civilization of the Filipinos at the time when she conquered the Philippines, the natives succumbed to the lure of materialism and epicureanism during the American regime of over forty years; finally, by the failure of the haughty diplomatic policy of the United States of America, who regarded the coloured races of the Orient as inferior, involved the Philippines in the present Greater East Asia War, thus causing her soil to be devastated and rendered into ruins by the havoes of war and burning the houses to ashes as victims of the "scorched-earth" tactics; and, furthermore, forced the Filipinos to cross swords with the Japanese, who are of the same race with them as Orientals: I could not but whole-heartedly sympathize with them. At the same time, an overflowing feeling of love towards the Filipinos welled out from the bottom of my bosom, and the teaching of Christ,

"Love your enemies, bless them that
curse you," (Matthew - 5:44)
could wonderfully enough be put into actual
practice. Towards America, however, I could
not help feeling an irrepressible indignation.
I sincerely and earnestly pray, that the authorities of the Government of the United
States of America will not neglect such a
solemn as well as awful prophecy of Ezekiel,
which is as follows:

"Now is the end come upon thee, and I will send mine anger upon thee, and will judge thee according to thy ways, and will recompense upon thee all thine abominations. And mine eye shall not spare thee.

neither will I have pity: but I will recompense thy ways upon thee, and thine abominations shall be in the midst of thee."

(Ezekiel - 7:3 - 4)

On the 1st of March, Mr. Asihei Hino, whom I have respected since even long before as the author of "Wheat and Soldiers," "Mud and Soldiers," etc., etc., joined the Propaganda Corps of the Imperial Japanese Forces in the Philippines. Several days later, the strategic operations against enemy fortifications in Bataan Peninsula began, and I lodged with him in the same quarters at San Fernando, Pampanga. He and Messrs. Siro Ozaki and Hirosi Ueda wrote the original manuscripts for the leaflets and the records for the radio broadcasts at the front to advise the Filipino officers and soldiers to surrender, and I translated them into English day and night, and Mr. Ocampo re-translated them into Tagalog, and the manuscripts in English and Tagalog were sent to the press or the recording room as the case may be. We had very busy moments during those days, but they were very pleasant to recollect. Afterwards, I was fortunate enough to have taken advantage of many opportunities of keeping Mr. Hino's company. On the 3rd of April, the general assault against the enemy fortifications in Bataan Peninsula was begun. On the 11th of the same month, all the USAFFE forces in Bataan surrendered and the operations ended.

From the 29th of April, the first auspicious occasion of the Emperor's Birthday since the outbreak of the Greater East Asia War, "The Siege of the Fortifications in Bataan Peninsula," which is included in this volume, was published in the Manila Niti-Niti Sieban for five consecutive issues. I read it and was profoundly moved. I could not suppress the desire of introducing to my beloved Filipino friends the episode about the bugler, First Private Mimura, who demonstrated a deep

sense of responsibility as a typical Japanese soldier, and I began to translate the piece into English with the cooperation of Mr. Ocampo in between our official duties in the office.

Several days later, on the 5th of May, the general assault against the fortifications of Corregidor Island was begun, and on the 7th of the same month. Corregidor and other fortifications at the mouth of Manila Bay surrendered, and afterwards Lieutenant-General Wainwright ordered all the remaining USAF-FE forces all over the islands of the Philippines to surrender unconditionally, and hostilities in the whole Philippines were quelled, and the country reached the state of reconstruction.

Thus, the Propaganda Corps of the Imperial Japanese Forces, of which I am a humble member, was reorganized into the Department of Information, and as one of the means of cultural publicity, it was decided to compile most of the shorter pieces of Mr. Hino

with the English translation and ordered to be published as herewith.

Sincerely hoping to introduce to my beloved Filipino friends Mr. Hino's precious works, as representative illustration of the Spirit of Japan and Busido, the warriors' code of ethics - the reason why the Japanese Forces are strong — and the ideals of the Greater East Asia Co-Prosperity Sphere; I did my best-notwithstanding my meager learning and mediocre talent—to translate Mr. Hino's works into English, as faithfully as possible, comparing the translation word for word more than three times with the original manuscript in Japanese. But under the hurried circumstances natural to military operations, I could scarcely utilize reference materials and hardly had enough time for choice of diction, so I fear that there may be some inadvertent errors or mistranslations. By the [xviii]

grace of the readers' correction, however, I hope to make this volume more perfect and issue its revised edition in the future.

There is the consoling fact, however, that Painter Zyunkiti Mukai, with whom I have always shared both pleasures and difficulties since our departure from Tokyo, and for whom I must express my most profound and hearty gratitude, despite his pressure of duties, has painted such a beautiful canvas for the cover, which enhances greatly the beauty of this volume.

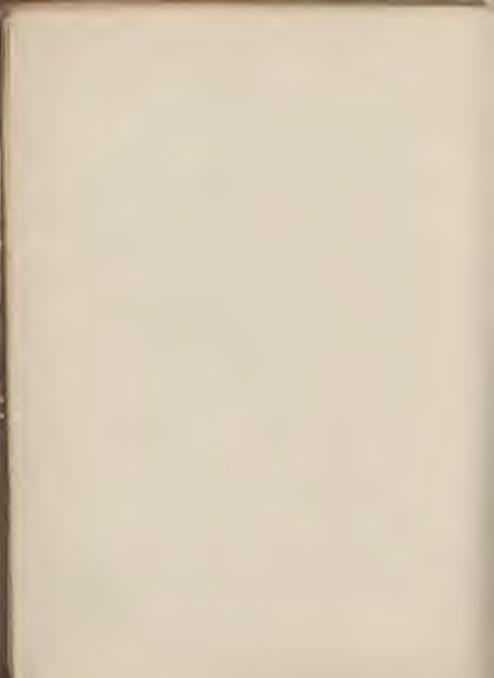
And lastly, this volume is published today like this because Mr. Hernando R. Ocampo, a young and promising Filipino writer and painter, who has been working with the Propaganda Corps of the Imperial Japanese Forces since immediately after the entrance of the Imperial Forces into the City of Manila on the 5th of January, 1942, cooperated with me faithfully and earnestly with pleasure, from beginning to end. I think it is an extreme honour and a profound pleasure, and I express my hearty thanks to present this vol-

ume to the reading circles as the natural result of our good example of personally putting into actual practice the ideal of Japanese and Filipino cooperation, just as we have always emphasized it since our landing on Philippine soil.

I, furthermore, acknowledge and express my gratitude to Mr. Manuel E. Arguilla, one of the leading Filipino writers who won the Short Story Award in the 1940 Commonwealth Literary Contests, who kindly read the proofs and gave me very valuable suggestions; also to Mr. Montano D. Nazario, one of the wellknown Manila newspapermen who is at present connected with our Department, who also gave me some valuable suggestions; and for the fact that the pieces compiled in this volume— "The Creation of a New Mythology" and "A Magnificent Composition", printed in the collection of essays "Coral Reef", published by Toko Syobo, Tokyo; "The Victory of Racial Spirit", published in the Tokyo Niti-Niti Sinbun; "The Siege of the Fortifications in Bataan Peninsula", and "Some Memories About Manchoukuo", published in the Manila Niti-Niti Sinbun; "Front-lines of Bataan", "A Magnificent Design", "The Eye" and "An Enemy General", published in the Southern Cross, the local Japanese soldiers' newspaper—were translated and reprinted in this volume.

KAZI-O NISINA.

Manila, Philippines November 3, 1942.



THE CREATION OF A NEW MYTHOLOGY

On the morning of the 8th of December, 1941.

I was still asleep when my wife awoke me to hear the radio broadcast. As I had a presentiment about it, I instantly got up and listened in, and though I heard the broadcast, maybe, from the middle, the same news was being announced repeatedly.

"The announcement of the Army and Navy Sections of the Imperial Headquarters: The Imperial Japanese Army and Naval Forces have entered into a condition of hostilities against the Anglo-American Forces, before daybreak of today, the 8th of December, in the Western Pacific."

I felt something like an electric shock coursing through my being. I felt some excitement but it was quite different from a feeling of surprise. It was not because what I had presupposed has been realized, but because I have instantly felt deeply in my bosom the acknowledgment of the fact that what should naturally come to pass has been actually realized. And what I thought was that at this same instant the whole nation must be feeling, before their radio receiving sets, the same emotion that I was feeling.

It was quite another thing from the fact that we met with some astounding situation. Although it is true that an astonishing situation has set in, and however an astonishing commencement of the situation it might be, it is merely the fact which the Japanese people acknowledge with high pride. A certain anxiety which was haunted by the empty visions of Japanese-American parley has in a moment been obliterated. The popular expression that "the dark clouds cleared up and the bright blue sky appeared," may perhaps most straightforwardly express the emotion of the nation at this moment.

Hearing the brilliant results of our assaults one after another by radio news announcements, I now began to succumb to the magnificent emotion that the creation of a new mythology has begun. I do not exaggerate, when I say that I saw in my vision the figures of gods, holding halberds in their hands, and going on their way to rule over the Great Eight-Islands. In ancient times the gods of our ancestors came down from the Takamagahara ("Empire of Heaven" in the Japanese mythology), and subduing those who were not loyal, founded Japan, our Fatherland. That is, indeed, the very history of the creation in mythology, which is so brilliant as to dazzle us now to turn back and see. By the consummation of that mythology the dawn of Japan began.

On that day, in front of my radio receiving set, I could not but think with tears of emotion about the endeavours for the creation of a New Mythology, which Japan, our Moth-

er-country, has just begun once more. The New Mythology has now been begun on a magnificent scale. Our Mother-country, Japan, is carrying out her God-given mission on the Great Eight-Islands surrounded by blue seas.

But we know quite thoroughly that great perseverance and sacrifices were necessary in the history of the former mythology. When we look in retrospect at that mythology, we cannot but conceive a feeling of piety towards the magnitude of the sacrifices suffered. That spirit of sacrifice has copiously flowed through the blood-vessels of us, the Japanese people, for several thousand years like a stream of river.

Now that the magnificent task of creating the New Mythology has once more begun, it is needless to say that, as before, the greater perseverance and sacrifices are necessary. The Japanese people must have felt all these matters at an instant in their bosoms. In other words, this satisfactory task cannot be accomplished by merely making a boisterous pageant of it, but it must be struggled through and consummated with presence of mind, serenity, and clenched teeth.

A MAGNIFICENT COMPOSITION

It has been for a long time since the problem of war and culture was taken up. But now with the opening by Japan of a decisive battle against the United States of America and Great Britain, I think that the problem of culture has reached the time when it will truly be given a final solution.

We have believed in the significance and power of culture under whatever conditions; we will still continue to believe so hereafter. And I believe that the consummation of the pride of the Japanese race will be determined by the influence given upon the soaring up of the Japanese race by the power of culture. That will become a magnificent emotion for the fundamental power with which the Japanese race, as a great nation, will fight through this war to the end. If we continue to reflect upon culture the great task, with its

magnificent composition, of our Fatherland, Japan: the culture itself also must develop a magnificent composition. I cannot think of any other way for the cultural men to offer themselves for the destiny of our Mother-country. That is the only resolution of the cultural men.

FRONT-LINES OF BATAAN

I went on an observation tour of the frontlines in Bataan Peninsula on the 5th of March, 1942, which lasted for three days. Starting from San Fernando, Pampanga, I proceeded to Hermosa, Bataan, by way of Guagua; and from the east coast, crossing the foot of the Natib mountain range, went to Olongapo on the west coast, and thereat put up for the night. Then we landed at Mayagao by a launch, and thence we went as far as Moron. I have various thoughts, and I cannot describe them wholly within such a short article as this. But the tour of these few days made me realize the difficulties, which are beyond description, of our officers and soldiers, and made my breast choke with emotion. The experience which I had in running about the battlefields of China with a gun in my hand enabled me to understand how this new battlefield of the South, in various changing features, blocked up in the face of the unlimited valour of our soldiers.

When I stood up on a hill which was located in the eastern side of Mabatang, it was so hot that my breath was almost checked by the rising vapour which seemed to be blazing up. I heard that formerly a very formidable enemy fortification was located at this place, and a furious battle developed here. The ranges of Mount Natib undulate to the right, and if we stand facing southward, Mount Mariveles, with its irregular shape full of swellings and depressions, can be seen through the deep clear blue air. In front of this, Mount Samat stands in a lower plane but in a clearer relief. It may be due to the clearness of the air that these mountains appear so near that it seems as if we could touch them with our finger if we point at them, and it makes us think as if we could reach at the summit in one or two hours by walking. The trees of

mango and acacia, groves of banana and coconut trees, bamboo clumps, and Manila Bay which can be seen on the left; together with these objects, this scenery of scorching heat is overflowing with robust masculine beauty. It does not make us think that on the mountains and among the valleys at the foot of them, which appear so beautiful in front of us, there are numberless enemy forces establishing their positions, installing cannons, and aiming at the lives of our soldiers. I felt, nevertheless, a kind of pathetic, ghastly and cerie atmosphere abounding at this short interval in the afternoon under this dazzlingly clear sunshine.

There are many large cannon shell craters everywhere in the fields around us. Trees and bamboo clumps on the roadsides along our way were miserably cut down. Bamboo trees in the clumps were cut half-way, causing their tops to bend on the ground in long columns. It seems that the shelling was very furious.

The cannon shell craters in the fields showed that the shells which have caused them have fallen one after the other in the same spot; some other shells fell successively in a line from another nearby shell, their patterns forming the shapes of a gourd or skewered dumplings. These craters are filled with water, where many carabaos are wallowing pleasantly.

I hear that Bataan Peninsula had been the ground for maneuvers of the USAFFE. Measurements of the comparative distance or range between any two points had been taken sight of. Therefore, the toils of our forces have by no means been easy. One of our soldiers said that enemy forces fired cannon shells as frequently as rifle bullets, and another soldier said that if we fired one shell the enemy returned our firing a hundred-fold, and still another said that cannon shells as large as drum cans were hurled against us at the rate of thirty times a minute. I gazed on the faces

of soldiers who told me such things, with a feeling that nearly caused tears to flow from my eyes. They told me such stories about the wantonness of the enemy's firing, without any expression of fear, impossibility or difficulty in matching such a cannonading. They talked about such wanton firing with laughter, as it they could not help laughing. Perhaps the enemy forces who were entrapped in Bataan Peninsula may have been already driven into a desperate plight. We don't know how many cannon shells they have in stock, but perhaps they have enough to fire cannon shells as if they were rifle bullets, or thirty times a minute, or cannon shells as large as drum cans.

However, our soldiers must laughingly spring to the charge against such ridiculous enemy counter-attacks. I can firmly believe in such boundless courage of the Japanese soldiers.

It is already a question of time when Bataan Peninsula will fall into the hands of our forces. The appearances of the front regions like San Fernando, Guagua, Hermosa, Mabatang, Olongapo, or Moron, are full of variety, but the sense of reliance on the serenity of our soldiers, which is overflowing in these towns, is directly connected with the idea of completion of this magnificent war of Greater East Asia. I cannot forget this impression.

We had fought for a long time against the Chinese forces in the battlefields of China, but behind them lay concealed the United States of America and Britain. We are now fighting against these true enemies, and I am forced into an irrepressible indignation when we see the tyrannical figures in another shape of white men in the battlefields of Bataan. They are making the Filipino soldiers as their puppets, and making the Filipinos as the victims to be sacrificed. We are not fighting against the Filipinos, but those who expose their corpses in the battlefields are mostly Filipino roldiers. I met with many Filipino

prisoners of war at Hermosa, Olongapo, Moron, etc. Their families and homes are in the regions which are occupied by the Japanese forces, and they are enjoying a safe and peaceful existence. These families who are with the Japanese forces, are anxious day and night about their sons or brothers, who were taken away and forced by the Americans to make a stand in the fronts of Bataan.

The fronts in Bataan which are under such circumstances, bewilder the benevolent Japanese forces a little. And the indignation against the tyrannical Americans is all the more intensified. The Filipino prisoners of war and surrenderers are kindly protected; so kindly protected that one of the young Filipinos at Moron climbed a high coconut tree and plucked a fruit for us. We, being brought face to face with that Filipino soldier, enjoyed the sweet juice and the meat of the coconut fruit and smacked our tongues.

We also saw at Olongapo the inhabitants

cooperating in the pounding of palay. Under the clear sky, from which stars were twinkling as if they were threatening to rain down their sparks, were gathered many people—old and young, men and women—pounding palay with pestles to the tune of guitars and harmonicas, and to the rhythm of songs. I heard it as a song of the revival of the New Philippines. The Japanese soldiers, too, helped in the pounding.

In the fronts of Bataan the warriors' morale is overflowing. The stupid cannonading of the enemy is beyond question. The day on which the flag of the Rising Sun will fly on the summit of Mount Mariveles, and when the fortresses of Corregidor shall be rendered into ruins, shall come to pass in a not very distant future.

(March 10, 1942)

^{*} A Tagalog word for "unhusked rice."



[16]

THE SIEGE OF THE FORTIFICATIONS IN BATAAN PENINSULA

Chapter I.—The beginning of the General Assault

I am now gazing at the scenery in a new seat of war in the South, which is very different from the battlefields in China, wherein I have had experience as a soldier. The masculine and rugged features of the fortifications in Bataan Peninsula, which the USAFFE has vaunted very much as impregnable, seem to rise and approach my vision in the rising vapour under the blue sky, which is so clear and bright as to dazzle our eyes.

It was at daybreak of the 22nd of December, 1941 that the first of our troops landed at the shore of Lingayen Gulf as the strategic operations for the Philippines were begun. The City of Manila capitulated on the 2nd day

of January, 1942. Deserting all bases and defense positions, the enemy forces retreated to the peninsula of Bataan. They called it a "pre-scheduled retreat."

Bataan is a peninsula which extends itself southward at the mouth of Manila Bay. It is about twenty-five kilometers wide from East to West, and fifty kilometers long from North to South. Between the southernmost point of the peninsula and the town of Ternate at the opposite shore, i.e., at the entrance of Manila Bay, is the fortress of Corregidor Island.

The enemy forces are confronting our forces at Mount Samat in front of Mount Mariveles, one of the steepest and most difficult terrains to assault in Bataan Peninsula, where the main forces of the enemy are entrenched. Mount Mariveles towers up into the clear Prussian blue of the sky, with its undulating shape as irregular as the jagged lines of the clumsily sharpened teeth of a saw. Mount Samat, which is in front of Mount Mariveles,

rises clearer and more rugged, with two isolated trees standing erectly on its summit like ornamental hairpins. It seemed as if there must be enemy artillery observers in the trees who were taking note of our positions and the effects of their artillery activities. The mountain, which is conspicuously swelling as a bump on the undulation of Mount Samat, which is sloping into the sea, is Mount Orion, on which the pertinacious artillery positions of the enemy forces are situated.

It may be owing to the clearness of the air that these mountains appear to be so near that they may actually be touched by pointing our fingers to them. Tropical trees like coconut, banana, betel-nut, mango, dorian, and kapok are everywhere in groves, in rows or standing alone. We can find crimson flowers in bloom here and there. Bougainvillaea, gumamela, and poinsettia flowers are blooming, bright red in the shimmering scenery of the rising vapour. The white clouds are ever sweeping in

a dazzling glitter over the undulating mountain ranges. It is full of robust masculine beauty. Upon seeing this, it cannot be imagined that tens of thousands of the enemy forces are polishing the muzzles of their guns and cannons within this scenery. But this sturdy and awe-inspiring scenery is full of terrible enmity.

The enemy forces fire their guns day and night from the slopes of the mountains. They seem to have an unlimited stock of ammunition. Their artillery, too, seems to function with accuracy.

All the towns in the vicinity are changed into miserable ruins. Forests and woods are wantonly burned to the ground. The bamboo trees along the road are cut halfway by cannon shells, thus bringing their tops down to the ground in long and continuous columns. Various trees, hit by cannon shells in the trunks, or at the foot of the trunks, are almost withered to death. The enemy forces must

have fired cannon shells as if they were merely rifle bullets. One of our soldiers began to count how many were fired in a day; and he counted till four thousand three hundred and several odd 'ties, and he could not keep up counting any more. If we fire one shot, they return our fire tenfold. I am also told that cannon shells as large as drum cans were hurled against us in the morning and in the evening.

There are many craters made by cannon shells in the field, large holes made side by side like pockmarks on a face; in some instances two shells dropped one after the other in the same place, and in other instances shells dropped continuously and their traces appear like skewered dumplings.

In Bataan Peninsula, where water is so plentiful that if one digs one foot down into the ground water gushes out, the holes made by these shells are filled with water. Hundreds of carabaos which became ownerless and are left untended wallow in the pools made by the cannon shells, their bodies submerged and only their heads remaining visible above the water. They seem to be enjoying their wallow for their eyes are half-closed and their ears are flapping contentedly.

The enemy forces were in some degrees suffering from shortage of food. As the supply from the rear was suspended, they butchered carabaos and pigs for their food. But they consumed all of these during the long period of their entrenchment. So there was no other means left for them except to fetch palay and eat it after laboriously pounding it by pestles. At some points the distance between the enemy lines and our positions was only about thirty meters, and in such a case we could hear, now and then, the sound of the pounding of palay from the enemy lines. At first we took it for the pounding of the natives who, not being able to evacuate to safer places, were entrapped between the battle lines. But

it was told by enemy soldiers who surrendered to, or were captured by us that it was the pounding of palay by the enemy forces.

They possessed plenty of ammunition in direct contrast with the scarcity of their food stock, but they could not eat cannon shells. I imagined how many times the enemy forces had wished that the cannon shells were loaves of bread. The enemy forces, who were almost faint with hunger, could not help being irritated. It came to pass perhaps when they felt that if they could not eat cannon shells they would make the Japanese forces eat them. In the height of their anger they fired cannon shells against us with greater speed and more ferocity. The above were recollections related to me afterwards by the prisoners of war.

It is not seldom that our most advanced front line is so near that it is only about thirty meters away from the enemy front lines; at the farthest it is about three hundred meters. This is due to the natural features of the ir-

regular jungle zone. The trees and bamboos growing in the thick jungle entwine and entangle their branches towards every direction. Thus it is very difficult not only to pass but also to see through the said density. On the slender twigs of bamboos and other trees there are numbers of little sharp thorns, so that if we try to go through our faces and hands will be covered with plenty of lacerations. Even in the daytime, it is quite impossible to see through beyond five meters away, consequently it is very difficult to anticipate when and whence our patrols will be fired at. It is not infrequently that the enemy patrols and our patrols meet each other face to face all of a sudden in the jungles. The enemy forces hide themselves in dugouts at the foot of bamboos or other trees-dugouts wherein only a single person can be contained-and they wait in ambush with the muzzles of their guns aimed at the outlets of the passages through the jungles, so that bullets are fired from every unexpected direction. Moreover, the guns are fixed in such a way that the triggers or gunlocks can be pulled without any possibility of missing the targets.

Bataan Peninsula has for years been the ground for maneuvers of the Filipino-American forces. They are well acquainted with the topography of the terrain, and of the relative distance or shooting range between any given two points. Measurements have been previously made for a long time so as to enable them to fire easily and accurately at any point. The enemy's manner of firing is very wanton, and once they begin firing they do so incessantly and without pause. They fire cannon shells and rifle bullets at the same rate of frequency, and so frantically, that they pour out like a veritable hurricane.

There are multifold and irregular swellings and depressions connecting the mountains, valleys, rivers and plains; and we can pass onward by foot, but the progress of motorized and horse-drawn units are very greatly hampered.

The difficulties of fighting in such a terrain are beyond description. The enemy forces concentrate their firing against us day and night. Under such a situation the preparation for the general assault was carried on silently but steadily.

On the 3rd of April, 1942, the general assault was at last begun. Hundreds of cannons from the Japanese positions, which were heretofore in deathly silence even under the enemy's cannon shelling, opened fire simultaneously, with their thundering sounds echoing and re-cchoing among the mountains. Cannon shells pelted out with fire and great booming sounds from every Japanese artillery positions, hitting enemy installations at Mount Samat. Such was the tremendous sound of cannons echoing and re-echoing in the valleys that the mountains themselves seemed to rock from

their foundations. Japanese airplanes flew in several formations across the sky above, dropping bombs one after another in quick succession. The tremendous smoke of dust rose up with a thundering sound. In a moment Mount Samat had been enveloped in yellow smoke; and the smoke of dust rose up higher and higher until Mount Mariveles began to be slowly but completely veiled from our sight. Suddenly fire flashed among the smoke, thus setting some places ablaze. Various sounds of cannons were heard rumbling at the foremost front line which was enveloped by smoke. The sounds of machine-guns also mingled with them.

The infantry troops were to begin the offensive charge at three o'clock in the afternoon. Until then, all kinds of cannon shells and bombs were concentrated against the enemy positions at the foot of Mount Samat. It seemed as if the whole body of Mount Samat was a gigantic magazine which was explod-

ing. I was so impressed looking from the observation post that my breath seemed to be checked by the tension of waiting for the imminent action to happen. From here I could not see anything but fire and smoke accompanied by sounds, but within the enveloping smoke with its rumbling sound there were many soldiers, their eyes aglitter with enthusiasm and anticipation, their hands tensely gripping their rifles with courageous determination to rush and capture the enemy positions as soon as the artillery firing was over. Such a sublime courage on the part of our soldiers in an instant caused my bosom to swell with inspiring and splendid morale.

It was three o'clock in the afternoon. The artillery shelling and bombing ceased. At last the offensive charge of the infantry troops was begun. It seemed to me that a great and vigorous war-cry was made in the yellow dust before me in the distance beyond. Tears of

emotion were on the brink of flowing from my eyes.

At this time the Mikota Battalion was on the line along the Talisay River, and was poised to spring to the charge. The visual field before us was very narrow; moreover, there was a thick jungle, and we could not observe freely. The main forces of the battalion and regimental cannons, with the machine-guns, were placed into positions in front of us, and opened firing simultaneously. The distance between the enemy lines and ours was from one hundred and fifty to two hundred meters. The enemy forces, with the stretch of barbed wire entanglements and the side-defending firearms on the slopes, began a hurricane-like barrage. Our infantry troops sprang to the charge directly under the cannon shells.

Our artillery laid down a furious barrage for three minutes before our infantry troops leaped toward the enemy positions. Some of our soldiers fell under the enemy's fire. But their comrades could not look back or stop to assist them. The cannon firing ceased. At that time the distance between the enemy and us was ten meters only. The soldiers, with glistening bayonets fixed to their guns, rushed with a battle-cry into the enemy's thickly rising gun-smoke. Among the barbed wire entanglements our cannon shells broke through many openings. Our soldiers sprang in through them. But at that time two section leaders fell dead, the commander of the machine-gun corps was wounded, and many other soldiers were killed.

With such ferocity, the formidable enemy positions at the foot of Mount Samat were captured.

The main stream of Talisay River flows with several of its tributaries—Katmon, Tiawer, Abo Abo, etc.,—eastward into Manila Bay. The enemy forces, making these rivers their natural defensive fortifications, fired

continuous belts of cannon shells across these waters; but these belts of cannon shells were broken by the furious and inexorable charge of our soldiers.

The enemy forces were in such a haste in making their retreat that they had no time to destroy the bridges across the Katmon River. In other words, we pursued them just so swiftly.

The Japanese soldiers began their advance in long columns along the main road between Bagac and Balanga, which were occupied by the enemy forces until yesterday. On the roadsides, scattered in disorder, were motorcars, cannons and ammunitions left by the enemy forces—and these were blemished here and there by corpses of enemy soldiers.

Our soldiers are climbing in succession the steep and almost perpendicular slopes of Mount Samat with their chests almost touching the ground. Until yesterday, they were merely looking up beyond the distance above at the two isolated trees which were standing erectly like ornamental hairpins on the summit. Thinking they would occupy that enemy position very soon, and impatient for action, they alternately rubbed their arms with their hands every day. After treading step by step the ash-like soil of the slopes, however, our soldiers placed Mount Samat under their feet.

Our soldiers, with horses, vehicles and tanks, are advancing in such great swarms that they are actually overflowing the heretofore deserted road between Bagac and Balanga, which had been cleared of enemy forces. Enemy cannon shells are raining incessantly. The enemy forces are cannonading the roads and bridges from their rear artillery positions somewhere beyond the other side of the mountains. Cannon shells fall and explode with thundering sounds here and there. Through such dangers, the armed traffic moves in extreme congestion along the military road.

Thus our soldiers stormed one after an-

other into the side-ranges of Mount Samat where more formidable enemy positions were installed.

From among the trees in a jungle, I was observing the assault of Kapot Hill, which the enemy forces had converted into their last main position to check the advance of the Japanese forces, and from where they even attempted to make counter-attacks. As if it were commanding the other hills whose undulating ranges appeared like a series of waves. Kapot Hill rises up with its slopes almost in perpendicular planes. From unknown positions in the slopes of this hill came a flying screen of bullets of Maxim machine-guns and automatic rifles. Their sounds echoed among the jungles with stinging reverberations. The enemy cannon shells fell continuously in front of our positions.

I was told, on the other hand, that our artillery were attacking four enemy positions on Kapot Hill, and the attack would continue un-

til half past ten, when the infantry troops would charge in. I wonder what is meant by the statement that "they are to charge in at the pre-scheduled time." It is said that the soldiers will make the break-through at half past ten on this difficult terrain and under this rain-fall of cannon shells. The greatness of the responsibility and the unlimited valour of the soldiers will doubtlessly set all other outer adverse conditions at naught. Nevertheless, to reach the enemy positions, which are on the summit among the jungles and at the almost perpendicular slopes at Kapot Hill, is a feat replete with great difficulties. It is also said that jungle fighting literally devours soldiers. The figures of our soldiers disappear from our sight among the bamboo clumps. Now we catch a glimpse of them, then they vanish again from our sight. Some of the soldiers were shelled to death by the enemy's artillery action at the moment when they came into view.

It seemed that the troops had reached the foot of Kapot Hill. The commander of the unit was gazing forward and listening carefully. I also listened with such intensity that I thought my breathing would stop. After a while, we heard the piercing battle-cry of the charge on the left edge of Kapot Hill. Another battle-cry soon followed from the right side. The figures of our soldiers, with glistening bayonets fixed to their rifles, were seen going up Kapot Hill.

Motor-car roads to scale Kapot Hill have been constructed. The occupation of Kapot Hill accelerated very much the advance of our forces. There must have been adequate number of enemy forces holding up their positions here. There were scores of barracks made of bamboos and trees, and various kinds of papers with numberless rifles were left scattered all over the place. The enemy troops invariably leave rifles and other munitions behind them when they make their retreat.

At this moment I saw for the first time three American prisoners of war. Heretofore, I had never seen American soldiers at the front. The deserted corpses and the prisoners of war which I had previously seen were all Filipinos. Those who fight at the frontmost lines were invariably Filipino soldiers. American soldiers were always in the rear lines, where they merely supervised with extreme severity the activities of the troops in the advanced front lines. They themselves never made any effort to fight.

While the Filipino soldiers were suffering from scarcity of food, American soldiers ate to the full. As Kapot Hill was the position occupied by the main forces of the enemy, American soldiers were among the participants in the defense of this sector. When I found American prisoners of war I felt relieved for the first time. The significance of our fighting is so intensely realized that it is actually rendered solemn. I frequently saw Chinese

prisoners of war at the battlefields in China, and everytime I could not suppress the feeling of bewilderment. The enemy soldiers, with skin of the same colour and with physiognomy similar to ours, bewilder us no little. It was the same case with the Filipino soldiers. Two of the American prisoners of war were privates, and the other one was a non-commissioned officer. When our soldiers pointed their fixed bayonets against them, the Americans immediately held up both of their hands and surrendered themselves. What slovenly soldiers they are! They are citizens of the haughty country which subjected our Fatherland to irrational affronts, even to the point of disregarding vital matters concerning the very existence of our Mother-country. My heart swells with pride for our race. There is no opportunity better than this to feel clearly how we Japanese are distilling our indignation as a race into the fulfillment of our sublime mission.

The enemy forces at last began to display their strange characteristic. There arose an incident which is very difficult for us Japanese soldiers to comprehend. On the night of April 5th, troops of the Yamada unit met with the enemy forces at a point south of Mount Samat. Although they could not ascertain it actually, it being night, it seemed nevertheless that there were large enemy forces behind them. The commander ordered his men to charge against the enemy positions. A tumultuous confusion, like that produced in a beehive when poked by a stick, suddenly arose from the enemy positions. At this time the commander ordered the interpreter to cry out in English: "If you lay down your weapons and surrender yourselves, your lives shall be spared." The interpreter repeated the warning many times. Then, all of a sudden, there arose a simultaneous clapping of many hands among the enemy forces. The clapping did not stop for quite a while, during which interval there began to mingle with it the metallic sounds of their guns being cast away. Thus each and everyone of the enemy soldiers surrendered themselves. A small number of our soldiers began to disarm the enemy troops. The enemy force was a large corps composed of seven hundred and thirty-eight officers and men. At that time, it was told, there were six American field-officers, but they ran away into the darkness. On the next day, the commander of the regiment and other staff officers, some twenty odd of them in all, came to our side. They said that all of the soldiers under their command have deserted them; thus it became impossible for them to take any measilles.

On some other day an old officer in tattered clothes was eating by the roadside, greedily biting at ration biscuits, as if he were a beggar. As he was not a man possessed of a noble presence, one of our soldiers took him at best for a non-commissioned officer; and as it seemed to him that the old officer had not had any food, he gave him the ration biscuits. But it was found after a while that he was Brigadier General Capinpin, a division commander. It was said that he was the commander of the 21st Division, commanding three regiments with a special corps, and seven thousand soldiers; but the staff officers, and even his own adjutant, ran away deserting him. He was, thus, left alone in the mountains. Leaving such an episode, the pursuing advance of the Japanese Forces was continued.

Mount Mariveles is a volcano. If we open a map we can easily understand that the lava which flowed out of its crater formed the peninsula of Bataan. All the roads on the mountain, with many irregular swellings and depressions, are of volcanic ashes from Mount Mariveles. It may rather be said to be a sea of ashes. When we walk onward, sprays of ashes rise up, and the soldiers' feet sink into the road up to their ankles. The yellow dust

rises up so thick and high that it is difficult to identify the soldiers before and behind us. On such a road, soldiers, horses and vehicles literally flow onward as if they were a roaring torrent which cannot be stopped.

The enemy forces obstinately resisted without retreating. Still our unit had to repeat many attacks with great difficulties. Moreover, many soldiers fell dead on the way of our advance, and decisive battles were repeated among the mountain fastnesses.

CHAPTER II .- Pursuing the Enemy

Our forces advanced on the trackless regions with much difficulty, but at the same time we must not forget the Takasago tribe who cooperated with us. Hundreds of them were detailed here in order to prepare a way for the advance through the jungles which were hampering not only our passage but also our vision. At first sight they appear to be of very slight physique and small stature, but actually they display a fierce cleverness in manipulating their tribal swords among the forests, under which it is very dark even in the daytime. They cut promptly their way through the thick woods, and lay out roads for the motor-cars through the trackless regions. They do not make any fuss at all even when the enemy's cannon shells are falling around them. They seem to be extremely jovial in sharing the tribulations of this war

with the Japanese forces. On moonlit nights, we hear the sorrowful melody of their tribal songs floating from where they are encamped. And in the daytime, they also sing loudly their tribal songs as they hew their way through the jungles under the enemy's cannon shells.

The precipitous slopes of Mount Limay ascend from the formidable fortifications of Mount Samat. The mountains around these regions, with their undulations, swellings and depressions, appear as if they were full of furrows, and thus they are converted into the best shield of defense by the enemy forces. The mountain guns and the field guns, which are to be used in the battle to support the infantry troops, are carried up with great difficulty along these mountainous roads. The soldiers have to pull up the guns when they come to the steep slopes, yelling as they heave: "Yeisa! Yeisa!" The commissariat troops experience great difficulties in keeping up with and following the advancing troops. After consuming the provisions, which they have brought along with them at the beginning of the general assault, the vanguard troops sustain themselves only by drinking water. The clear mountain streams flowing everywhere among the valleys are the only things for which we were most thankful in this war sector.

When we walk along the ashy road, we become like dolls covered with yellow powder. Our eyes, noses, ears and mouths are all covered with dust, and when we spit our saliva is of yellow colour. Our soldiers are full of expectation for the next mountain stream. The water of every stream is so clear that we can see its bottom, and it flows with a delightful murmuring sound. We enjoy drinking the water. Filling our canteens with water, we continue our advance. But the cool water with which we filled our canteens ten minutes ago, becomes hot under the scorching heat of the sun. The colour of the soldiers' skin is as

brown as bronze. In the evening we cannot find the whereabouts of soldiers whose skin is so tanned. Without anything to eat for three or four days on end, our soldiers continue their advance and repeat fights.

On the height north of Limay, the enemy forces installed formidable fortifications. There were USAFFE regulars within these positions. On the early morning of April 7th, the Yamada Battalion met with these enemy regulars. Just at that time the mist was dense and, moreover, the enemy fortifications were in the eastern direction and the beam of the rising sun shone through the mist directly before us, hence we could not see anything at all in front of us. A furious and continuous sputtering of machine-gun bullets came from behind the mist. The communication line between us and the vanguard troops, which had advanced very far ahead, has been interrupted. Because of the thick jungles we have no alternative but to go through the road which is covered by the enemy guns. If, however, we advance through this road we shall be nothing but targets for the enemy's cannons. No sooner orderlies are sent forward than they are shot down one by one. The enemy forces, taking advantage of the jungles and steep slopes, shoot our soldiers with accuracy. Orderly after orderly rushed into the mist, only to fall down and roll on the slopes after being shot by machine-gun bullets. Only after many trials was the communication line resumed.

The charge was at last carried out resolutely. The soldiers sprang into the enemy positions with a roaring battle-cry. But the irregularity of the terrain and the ferocity of the enemy's firing prevented our soldiers from succeeding. The second charge was tried. This, however, also failed. Each time soldiers fell dead. All the commanding officers, without exception, were wounded. The commander of the company was at first a lieutenant, then a third lieutenant, and at last a sergeant.

The commander of a section fell down, and a first class private assumed the command after stepping over the corpses of his comrades.

If they could not capture this enemy position, our base for pursuing the enemy would be lost. With gritted teeth, and gripping their rifles so hard to the point of seemingly breaking them, our soldiers carried out the third charge. A comrade who had fallen from wounds, cried out beneath our feet, "I pray that you will defeat the enemy!" Our troops sprang into the enemy positions with a fateful and roaring war-cry squeezed out from the innermost part of their throats. The enemy forces began to retreat, being overwhelmed by our tremendous and inexorable fighting morale. A furious hand-to-hand fighting was developed on the height of a hill above the jungles. Enemy soldiers fell dead one after another. Our soldiers, with glistening fixed bayonets, jumped into the enemy trench where American soldiers were firing Maxim machine-guns.

There were heart-felt and heroic cries of "Banzai!" The eyes of every soldier were full of tears.

At this time the sound of a bugle playing the "Kimigayo," the national anthem of Japan, was heard from somewhere. Lieutenant Hinoue, commander of our company who, unmindful of his wounds, had just leaped into the enemy positions with an unsheathed sword, turned his face backward to listen. Under a mango tree not so far from us, the bugler of our company, bleeding all over and approaching his last gasp of breath, was pressing the bugle to his lips. He was a superior private named Yakumatsu Mimura. When the company commander ran to the bugler, he was already dead, lying inert on his back but still grasping the bugle in position.

The bugler Mimura was shot through the throat immediately before the charge was made. Once he fell down, but thinking of his responsibility, this admirable soldier rallied up his whole being, stood up, and began to advance, pressing his left palm against the gaping wound which was bleeding profusely on his throat. He fell down many times because his strength was oozing away by degrees. The superior private Mimura, mustering up his last courage, sounded the call to charge in the same position where he had helplessly fallen down. The bugle sounded feeble, low, and out of tune, and it could only be heard in the intervals of the roaring of cannons. This intermittent sounding and ceasing of the bugle's call to charge which was heard by the soldiers. who were carrying out resolutely the third charge, inspired them on to renewed and greater courage. Mustering up his strength repeatedly and endeavouring not be left behind by his comrades, the wounded bugler crawled up to the height. But his strength being already exhausted, he realized that his last moment was approaching. He sat up ceremoniously and played the "Kimigayo."

Thus the enemy positions on the northern height of Limay were pierced through.

The pursuing advance is resumed. Having fought yesterday, to walk today, and to fight tomorrow is the fate of soldiers. And the sublimity of soldiers who are determined to die for the sake of their Father-land is continuously being recorded yesterday, today and tomorrow on the pages of history. We cannot but say it is the sublimest and most magnificent advance. I said at the beginning that these battlefields are different from those of China, but the difference lies only in outward appearances. There is nothing new on the battlefield. The fundamental thing is only one. This is nothing but one spirit which has flowed through the frames of the Japanese people like a stream of beautiful river since the beginning of the history of our Mothercountry.

Soldiers, horses and vehicles, swarmed onward as a roaring and irresistible torrent along the dust-smoke covered ashy road. Now and then, the mountains rumbled and quaked from their foundations.

All the enemy front lines from East to West-on the western coast: Moron and Bagac; in the middle: Mount Samat, Mount Mariveles and Mount Limay; on the eastern coast: Balanga, Mount Orion and Limay-are being compressed by degrees toward the southernmost point of Bataan Peninsula. An enemy artillery position, which most stubbornly played an active role, was installed behind Mount Orion. The other enemy artillery positions among the jungles could not easily be found even by our reconnaissance by airplane. On the way of our pursuing advance we saw deserted cannons scattered everywhere in the jungles and along the roadsides. There is also an evidence showing that cannons mounted on mighty and railed vehicles were fired, and constantly kept in motion to shift their positions.

More than ten cannons, which hurled numberless shells against our positions and made comfortable wallowing craters for the carabaos, are turned upside down. There are many bomb craters everywhere. Our airplanes fly over the battlefield every day and drop bombs on the enemy positions, which are being moved backward by degrees.

The enemy front-lines have gradually fallen into confusion. The enemy forces have collapsed like an embankment which has given way to the forces of corrosion, in the face of the Japanese forces which have surged forward with more and more overflowing valour.

Our troops began to display a strange appearance. The Filipino soldiers who surrendered themselves in the front-lines on our way are mixed among our columns. There is nothing stranger than the relation between the American and the Filipino soldiers in the USAFFE. The Americans and Filipinos seem to be quite strangers to each other; and it

seems that they can hardly be considered as belonging to a single military body. Filipino soldiers surrendered themselves one after another and, joining our columns, inveighed against the American soldiers and offered us their cooperation by asking to let them carry the munitions. At some place, more than ten Filipino soldiers tied up an American commander of the surveillance corps and brought him to us, prodding his head and poking his shoulders with their fists. They said that this fellow "forced and pressed us to the foremost front-lines," and it seemed as if they could not control their indignation. The American, who was a fat captain with a large frame of body, had canned field rations with him. The Filipino soldiers confiscated them from him and, devouring the food in the face of the American commander as if they were avenging on him, they said: "Only American soldiers ate such things as these, while they gave us nothing." Filipino soldiers suffered from shortage of cigarettes, but American soldiers had plenty. When they sold cigarettes to Filipinos, they charged one peso and twenty centavos for every fifteen centavos worth of cigarettes.

It was made clear day after day that the Filipino-American Forces were as mixtures of water and oil, and quite odd pairs of troops. The Filipino soldiers mingled among the Japanese troops who went southward in Bataan Peninsula for the purpose of annihilating the remnants of the enemy forces. Our soldiers advanced onward with laughter, saying, "This is an allied force of Japanese and Filipino soldiers,"

At nearly noon of the 9th of April, it was wonderfully quiet around our vicinity. Heretofore, from everywhere in the front-lines, in the middle, on the right or on the left, furious sounds of rifle bullets and cannon shells were heard, and cannon shells and stray bullets passed over our heads. At about one o'clock

in the afternoon we halted on the top of the slopes which we had just ascended. Between the groves in front of us we could overlook the blue waters of Manila Bay and the island of Corregidor. Corregidor Island appeared very large as if it were actually there near us. In the vicinity there were many coconut trees which heretofore we did not see. The fact indicated that we were near the seashore. The island of Corregidor was haughtily lying its flat and narrow shape between the branches of the kapok trees.

I was walking with the feeling of wonder about the pervading too tranquil atmosphere around me. I came upon several hundred enemy soldiers who were gathered in a big circle under a mango tree. A large white flag, which was apparently improvised, was leaning against the mango tree. They were surrenderers. Half of them were Americans, and the rest were Filipinos. Some of the dirty, emaciated and haggard American soldiers seemed

exhausted and were lying down helplessly. Some of the American soldiers were wounded in the head and left laid on stretchers. There was an American officer, maybe a field-officer, who was shaking the hand of a Japanese soldier and saying, "The war is over. We are very happy."

Since that time crowds of surrenderers appeared before us from everywhere. From the mountain fastnesses, from behind the woods, from the roads between the bamboo clumps, they came in endless processions, waving improvised white flags. American soldiers came. Filipino soldiers came. They came out in such big numbers that they made me wonder where they were before. They made me feel as if they were gushing out. In fact, I thought that there were not such big numbers of American soldiers in this peninsula. Such a feeling may be due to the fact that we did not see so many American soldiers at the front-lines of Samat. Most of the American soldiers were perhaps

in the rear lines. At last I began to feel curious as well as, strange to say, I was forced to feel indignant. Having so many troops as these, why did they not try to fight? Every American soldier is tall and of stalwart physique. Their faces are sunburnt as deep as the colour of tomatoes, and in their thickly bearded faces their eyes glitter piercingly. There are some American soldiers whose hairy and brawny arms are tattooed with various designs. These soldiers, having thrown down their arms, placing the steel helmets aslant on their heads and carefully embracing nothing but their canvas knapsacks, come feebly tottering in long processions.

Only one Japanese soldier guards two hundred or three hundred American soldiers. In some cases, only one soldier leads as many as five hundred American surrenderers. The height of the Japanese soldier reaches only up to the shoulders of the American soldiers. Moreover, his uniform is dirty and tattered.

Under the conduct of such a Japanese soldier, American soldiers plod along the dusty road, with servile smiles for everybody. At some places many American soldiers pause by sitting in big groups under the scorching sunshine with their arms around their folded legs. Observing this sight, I realized once more the nobility of the Japanese soldier. As I said before, these American soldiers are citizens of the haughty country which in the past attempted to heap outrageous insults upon our Fatherland. Observing these crowds of tremendous number of surrenderers, I felt as if they were foul water flowing down from the sewerage of a country that has been formed upon impure foundations and have thus lost their racial pride. There is no other opportunity better than this to realize the sublimity of the Japanese soldiers and the pride of being a Japanese. Our soldiers laughingly said, "The American soldiers are perhaps saying to themselves, 'Why were we defeated by such

small soldiers?" Such a magnanimity caused us to smile.

Moreover, it was more clearly realized that the USAFFE forces are composed of very strange soldiers. They do not move in accordance with the order of the highest commander, but the intermediate commanders surrender at their own will. Like the eastern as well as the western sector of Bataan Peninsula, each respectively made their own white flag for the purpose of surrendering. The general of the eastern front does not know about the activities of the western sector, and the commander of the western sector does not concern himself with the affairs of the eastern sector; and the troops in the whole Bataan Peninsula have nothing to do with the troops in Corregidor Island. There were several meetings with the officers bearing the flag of truce who appeared at various places; nevertheless, our forces continued the pursuing advance.

At this time what shocked our hearts was the miserable plight of the refugees. Numberless refugees, who were chased by the fires which were caused by the hostilities, took refuge in the mountains of Bataan Peninsula. Groups of refugees came out one after another from their hiding places when the fires of Bataan had already subsided, resting in various places in the course of their exodus. The surrenderers and the refugees continued their endless processional march. Most of the refugees can scarcely walk any more. Not a few of them are already quite unable to walk, and are falling down along the roadsides. The old men, women and children are so pitiful to see and so emaciated that they had to exert great efforts even in talking. Having consumed their own provisions, it is not a rare case to find among them some who have not eaten anything even for one week. Moreover, many of them were suffering from malaria and dengue fever and they fell down in the

mountains. Babies with deadly pale complexions were embraced by their mothers, but it was difficult to ascertain whether they are dead or alive. Their mothers' breasts, of course, secrete no more milk. Some old men and women, lying down on stretchers improvised out of bags, are fed by members of their families with drop by drop of rice-gruel from spoons. Many refugees, having drawn water from various streams flowing in the valleys by glass bottles or empty tin cans, are drinking it preciously little by little. The feeble erving of children was heard alternately from among them. For some reason which we do not know, they carried various pieces of white cloth as if they were white flags. They did not withdraw these white flags until they learned that they were not necessary for noncombatants. Several hundreds of them here, and several thousands of them there-such refugees flocked listlessly with looks of apprehensions, and they paused without talking loudly.

Seeing such refugees, the Japanese soldiers, forgetting that they may have nothing to eat for themselves after today, give up as much provisions as they individually carry to the refugees. Their field rations are distributed among the refugees little by little. The refugees begin to eat, at first shyly, and then greedily bite at what little food is given them. They distribute cigarettes. They give water from their canteens. The soldiers are left quite without provisions. Our soldiers pat the children on the head. At such times, they must be reminded of their homes.

The refugees were carried into this peninsula of Bataan from all over the Philippines. There are many from Manila, some are from Balanga, Samal and San Fernando. There are also some who came from as far as Northern Luzon like Tarlac and Damortis. They are wishing to return to their homes as soon as possible, but perhaps there will be no houses for them in the towns which were turned into

ruins by the fires of war. In the places where the fires of war have subsided, the rehabilitation and construction of the New Philippines will be prosecuted, but it is the most urgent duty of Japan, who has a great mission, to devise a scheme with which to relieve warmly such sufferers. We have now no other means but to give up and leave to them as much provisions and affection as we have.

Mariveles is a port situated in the southernmost point of Bataan Peninsula. The coast is covered with groves of coconut trees, and nipa houses stand in rows; but the whole town, with the exception of churches, has been converted into ruins. The statue of Jose Rizal, which is invariably erected in every town of the Philippines, is standing boredly alone in the wilderness.

Standing up on the shore, we can see the island of Corregidor lying like a whale on the surface of the sea. The general assault began on the 3rd, and the occupation of Bataan Pe-

ninsula has been completed on the 11th of April.

But I am told that only Corregidor Island will stubbornly continue to resist a little more. Bombing and cannonading are concentrated upon Corregidor Island. Shells of anti-aircraft guns fired from Corregidor suddenly bloom like snow-white cotton flowers on a very clear blue sky. It is said by an officer of the flying corps that the anti-aircraft firing of this fortress, which is most furious, is shaped like the inverted water spray from a sprinkler.

Cannon shells are also hurled against us from Corregidor Island. It seems that Corregidor is now an isle of madness. Many American and Filipino soldiers, and refugees are crowded not only in the town of Mariveles but also in various places in Bataan Peninsula. Among the forests on the Real River there is a vast field hospital to accommodate American regulars. There are several thousands of sick

and wounded regulars receiving treatment there. The American troops in Corregidor Island, however, seem to take no heed of this fact. The cannon shells from Corregidor fall upon the American soldiers across the North Channel of Manila Bay. They fall on the field hospital, and the wounded soldiers, who fought for the sake of Corregidor, are blasted into pieces with their sick-beds.

The capture of Bataan Peninsula has been completed. The remaining days of Corregidor will also be numbered. While I am writing this chronicle, the frantic cannon shells fired from Corregidor are falling in the woods nearby, and the thundering sound of their explosions are conveyed to my ears through the rumbling report of the grounds.

(On the Real River, the 16th of April, 1942)

THE VICTORY OF RACIAL SPIRIT

The general assault against the fortifications of Bataan Peninsula was begun on the 3rd day of April, 1942, and ended in less than ten days. But what surprised us during these operations was the characteristic of the enemy, the Filipino-American Forces. When we left Japan for the Philippines we read in books that the enemy forces were composed of six thousand Filipino soldiers and a certain number of Americans, and they were not worthy to be considered of any consequence at all. But they were rapidly increased and strengthened, especially after the outbreak of the Greater East Asia War; it seemed that enlistment of young men was carried into effect by every possible means. The majority of students were enlisted and joined to the army. Only the prisoners of war from the Filipino-American Forces amounted to almost 70,000

in number. I learned that the war dead and wounded numbered to about 10,000; moreover, there were thousands of sick soldiers. In addition to these, the forces that fled to Corregidor Island would make the total number of forces who were positioned in Bataan Peninsula up to 100,000 soldiers.

As we pressed against the enemy toward the southernmost point of the peninsula after breaking through enemy positions on Mount Samat, I was by degrees made to feel strange; and at last I felt a kind of indignation. Because, although we did not think that there were so many soldiers, numberless surrenderers of enemy forces gushed out one after another. With not only such large numbers of enemy soldiers, but also accurate and formidable weapons, why did the enemy not try to fight against us? This was what I, as a soldier of Japan, positively could not understand. It seems that as for the Filipino-American Forces, war is a kind of sport. After they have tried to do their best and when the game is over, they behave as if nothing was the matter. Considering that the war is waged, moreover, at the sacrifice of lives, such an attitude is, to my feeling at times, quite unforgivable. The enemy, without any sense of sincerity regarding the principle of "death for death", is always considering only the safety of his own life.

If our troops charge at them, they fire machine guns to the last until, keeping our soldiers face to face in front of their sight, they hold up their hands and surrender themselves. It is a very selfish thought that to resist to the very end would gravely endanger their lives, but their lives are safe if only they would surrender themselves. They have no pride as soldiers, much less pride of their race at all. Their invariable question after surrendering is: "When will the war prisoners be released?" After surrendering, even the officers seem to be so light-hearted that they joke, flatter or smile.

When we entered into the town of Mariyeles a group of fifteen or sixteen officers came to our quarters. They were Americans and there were a colonel and lieutenant-colonels among them. And that colonel requested us to teach him the Japanese language. We wondered what words he wanted to study, and found out that he wanted to learn the words in Japanese for "Give me water," and "Give me food." I felt a desire to spit at him, seeing such a shameless attitude. The most ridiculous was the relation between the American and Filipino soldiers. The Filipino-American Forces were, of course, commanded by American soldiers and, it seemed that, the majority of the Staff Officers were American instructing officers, but once they became prisoners of war after surrendering themselves alike, they are quite strangers to each other. As is already well known, only Filipino soldiers were at the first front-lines, but the American soldiers were always at the rear lines, and the

latter were merely supervising severely the fighting of the former. Moreover, the supply of provisions was not sufficient, and the Filipino soldiers could scarcely get food, on the contrary Americans took enough food; and the salaries were remarkably different between the American and the Filipino soldiers, even if they were of the same rank; and it seemed that there was very much discontentment among the Filipino soldiers. But the discontentment remained only as a private affair among themsleves and did not aggravate into a contemplated insurrection. I asked on trial of the Filipino soldiers who surrendered themselves to us shortly before the general assault, "If all of the Filipino soldiers are so much discontented and wanting to surrender themselves, why didn't you en masse slaughter your superior American officers and surrender yourselves to us?" But they unanimously answered, "That is quite difficult." Anyway, the pro-American idolatry,

which the Americans implanted in the minds of the Filipino people for forty years, is so deep that it cannot be treated lightly.

Filipino soldiers who surrendered to us sincerely believed even to the last, that large number of troops for reinforcement are coming from the U.S. A. home-country. All the surrounding regions such as Singapore, Sumatra, and other islands of the Dutch East Indies have already been occupied by the Japanese Forces, and it is quite clear that reinforcements can never come from any source. Nevertheless, they were quite confident that reinforcements will come any time soon, and they will defeat the Japanese Forces. They had confidence in the power of the United States of America to that extent, but on the contrary they did not realize the strength of Japan at all. Even the Filipinos who were supposed to be pro-Japanese thought that when Japanese airplanes came they were even operated by German pilots. Among the Filipino people there are not a few persons who ask if there are electric cars or steam trains in Japan, and although the Japanese Forces came here and destroyed the USAFFE, these Filipinos still do not conceive a friendly feeling toward the Japanese Forces in their hearts. There are some Japanese who are indignant because the Filipinos only feign to cooperate. But they are not right to resent this because the United States of America had influenced the Filipinos in various spheres for at least forty years.

Especially since the United States of America began to govern, the favours granted to the Philippines along such lines as economics (mainly on the consumers side), education, roads, etc., are not very little. It is from our standpoint that we are apt to notice only the vulgar side of American civilization, but as for the Filipino people the feeling toward the United States of America is another matter. Having been thus favoured for forty years by the United States of America, they

cannot escape the censure of fickleness and insincerity if they would hate the Americans immediately after they were defeated by the Japanese Forces. The difficulty of reconstruction after war lies, too, in such circumstances.

Even such lofty ideals as "Orient for the Orientals" or "Establishment of a New Order in East Asia" cannot be realized apart from actualities. In order to convert the Filipino people to have a sincere friendly feeling and hearty respect toward Japan, great efforts on the part of the Japanese are expected hereafter. Now, directly after the Japanese Forces destroyed the USAFFE, it is hardly possible that the Filipino people might realize the goodness, and understand the real intention of the Japanese Forces. But the common destiny of our being both Oriental races is our strongest point which can never be eradicated, and in this sense we can firmly be convinced of the possibility of realizing through our efforts the hearty harmonization and cooperation be-

tween the two races. Especially the fundamental fallacy of the United States of America in trying to rule over other races by the mere pressure of her materialistic civilization, can easily be eliminated in such an era as this when racial spirit is soaring high. And the insult of their trying to slight the Oriental races with haughtiness as Americans, will give rise to strong reaction in such an era by exalting all the more the racial pride. The fundamental cause of the impossibility of fighting to the last of the Filipino-American Forces, in spite of their possession of a great number of soldiers and arms which is several times more than those of the Japanese Forces, may lie in the collision of the racial elements which are in the bottom of the hearts of these two Paces.

I came upon a very interesting spectacle on the street under the scorching heat of the sun. Many Filipino-American soldiers, who surrendered, came in long lines, and when they approached a water faucet they stood one behind the other in a row, carrying their respective canteens, to drink water. American and Filipino soldiers were mixed in the row, but none of the Americans among them tried to push the Filipinos behind. Before they surrendered themselves, however, the Americans held their preferential right for anything in the Filipino-American Forces, and inhumanely overdrove Filipino soldiers, besides pushing them always behind. Now that they are defeated forces, they have become equal. There were also officers among the American soldiers, but they did not try to push the Filipino soldiers behind, who were ahead of them, and they quietly waited for their own turn. Nay, on the contrary, in such a case they even seemed to recognize the priority of the Filipino soldiers. The reason for this, perhaps, is that they might recognize unconsciously the fact that the Japanese Forces and the Filipino troops were in common both Oriental races. As for the victims in the front lines, the Americans were properly buried and marked with grave-posts, but for the Filipino victims no crosses were erected. Filipino soldiers made their own corpses as grave-posts and buried themselves in the soil of Bataan. Field hospitals were established for American soldiers only, and Filipino soldiers could not be accommodated there. The Filipino-American Forces were such an army.

The Filipino prisoners of war glared resentfully at the American prisoners of war. Most of the Filipino soldiers were emaciated and thin, while the American soldiers were ruddy. At the concentration camp several Filipino soldiers died every day on account of fatigue and exhaustion, but there was no such death among the American soldiers. However favourably the United States of America has governed the Philippines for forty years, and however deeply influenced the Filipino people might be, her rule by materialistic

means already bore, from the beginning, the destiny of the Filipino's estrangement. Japanese and Filipino cooperation must absolutely be spiritual, and if they advance with the common pride of their races, the time must come, sooner or later, when the great plan of a "New Order in East Asia" will be realized.

The streets of Manila give us impressions which cannot be distinguished between Oriental and Occidental. This is caused by one of the affronts which was committed upon the Oriental race. It may also be due to the characteristic of the Filipino people, but we must restore immediately the spirit which are our own with the common pride of races, and rebuild the New Design. Our Fatherland has restored our Sun in the sky of the Far East with a grand and splendid morale. The New Civilization must be hoisted under the New Sun. This can be established solely by our Japanese sincere and unflinching endeavour.

(Manila, May 13, 1942.)

A MAGNIFICENT DESIGN

(Greeting the Fifth Commemoration Day of July Seventh.)

By means of legs and will,
Our soldiers have drawn an infinitely
expanded map.

Already all seas and mountains and airs are our possession.

Submarines overflowing with rigorous will Repose among the coral flowers,

Astounding the tropical fishes with absurd jaws and fins.

The beautiful Japanese language has Spread across seas and mountains.

On numberless Oriental cities and several hundred million lips,

The words were strewn like pollen.

History, today, is not to be criticized,

But blind wisdom itself is examined by it.

In olden times, the earth transformed itself by earthquakes, tidal waves, hurricanes and volcanic eruptions.

Today—mortals with will are performing such phenomena.

To relate plausibly that on the summit of a mountain tens of thousands feet above sea level

we can find fishes, etc., is already a mediocre speech.

If we calmly close our eyes at the dead of night, The thunderous sounds of the world's trans-

formation deafen our ears.

There were countries named Britain and America,

Whose flags were fashioned out of the cheap combination of red and blue.

Their colours faded away and became white flags.

On the white ground, with thick red blood,

A beautiful Sun was painted.

As there is no pen, nor ink, nor paper to depict it with,

Such a gigantic age is today.

By her fortitude and sacrifices,

Our Fatherland, Japan, has grown up.

Such numberless great stories were created that are beyond the faculties of the writer.

The beautiful Japanese language has Spread across seas and mountains.

Lukouchiao has become the Mecca for the restoration of the world.

The words "July Seventh" (7-7) have now revived for the fifth time,

And have become the most beautiful words on earth.

(The 7th day of July, 1942.)

THE EYE (NOVELETTE)

Although it could not be called a yard, there was a little space between the hospital buildings, with five or six mango trees spreading their branches over it, and the ground was covered with a lawn of green grass, thus it was very pleasant to stroll around and take a rest there. In the daytime, by the dazzling ray of the scorching sun, the white elothes and the loin-cloths and the handkerchiefs, that were being hung to dry out on the lines between the mango trees, glittered with pinpoints of dazzling light. But at night it suddenly became cool from dusk, and before one was aware of it, the yard would be crowded with soldier-patients in white clothes. At the time when I entered the hospital the moon was large. When there are other objects where the moon rises, it looks to us to be extraordinarily large, and just when we

were seeing it from where we were lying down on the ground, the moon rose up between our hospital building and one of the mango trees. The moon, which showed her face above the roof in the street outside the fence of the hospital ground, enlarged its size fully among the walls of the hospital building, the roofs, and the mango trees; shining brilliantly, it rose up gradually higher and higher. At the same time, the moon which was beyond the network of the iron fence of the hospital, seemed just like a radiant rice-cake on the toasting net. And the moon now shone in reddish colour, then in yellowish colour. As the large moon rose up towards the zenith it seemed to shrink into a smaller size.

When my temperature went down, I went out every night, and lying down on the lawn, I used to look up at the moon. The cool feeling and the odour of grass lured me to stay there for a long time. I acquired one more new acquaintance on that lawn. Although I

had a mosquito-net in the sick-room, we did not have one on the lawn, and I was bitten, too, by mosquitoes there. Originally, almost all of the patients here were soldiers who were suffering from fevers because they were bitten by mosquitoes in the battlefields of Bataan. And I myself, too, of course, was of a similar case. I heard from persons who had stayed in Manila for a long time that although most of them stayed here for about ten years, they had scarcely heard of dengue fever or malaria. Considering this fact, the mosquitoes which carry the virus of malaria and dengue fever are not found in Manila, but only in Bataan Peninsula. Therefore, it seems that we are safe even if we are bitten by mosquitoes in Manila. There is nothing more abominable than such tropical fevers as endemics of Bataan. I suffered from a fever of forty-two degrees for three days, and I kept rolling over and over day and night, and I could not sleep at all. I felt so painful that

every joint of my body seemed to break apart. and in whatever posture I might lie the pain did not leave me. I wanted to replenish the ice in my ice-bag, but I could not walk at all because my legs were so wobbly that the kneejoints seemed to be disjointed. My body was very hot as if it were a ball of fire, and my mouth was dried out and became without a bit of saliva. My appetite was lost, and I scarcely ate anything for even a week, and in spite of injections and takings of medicine my fever did not go down until the customary time-limit of the subsiding of fever. Nevertheless, my head became wonderfully very clear, and I could not enjoy a wink of sleep even after midnight toward daybreak; visions which I had never had came into and went out from my mind one after another. The groaning due to the impossibility of enduring the pain came from other sick-rooms. Even the soldiers, who were brave under bullets and cannon shells, could not stand the fever.

On the other hand, once the fever subsided, we became so vigorous that we could not believe it, and we felt funny because we raved in delirium due to the fever. Those patients who gathered on the lawn invariably had experienced such cases, and they laughingly told each other, here and there, as follows: "Do you remember what you said at that time?" or, "You were weeping like a woman," etc. We have a saying that "Sufferers of the same disease sympathize with each other"; just as the soldiers who went under the gun fires are united with a solid love for comrade, the patients, too, who suffered from the same kind of fever, immediately feel an intimacy and become very close to each other. On the lawn it seemed to be a regular occurrence every night that almost everyone of them hegan with a conversation about the pain and suffering when they were attacked by fever, and then, asked each other about the name of the corps to which they respectively belonged, their names and their native places; thus the patients who were strangers to each other became by degrees intimately related. On a certain night I also won an acquaintance in the same manner.

When I was about to fall in a doze on the lawn, I was awaked by a sudden piercing burst of laughter near my ears. A patient who was not there a short time before was lying directly near my head with his hands clasped beneath his head, had burst out into loud laughter. In the moonlight his white clothes were in relief like marble. Before I understood why he had burst out into laughter, the patient became aware of my awakening. He asked me, "Are you also suffering from dengue fever?" He seemed to be a still young soldier. I felt at ease in the presence of this jolly soldier, and I answered: "I don't know if this is dengue, malaria, or merely a plain three-day fever. But my fever of fortytwo degrees continued for three days." "That

is dengue fever," he diagnosed with such a tone of self-confidence as if he were a doctor of medicine, and he suddenly rose to a sitting position. He continued, "Indeed, dengue is a ghostly fever. It may be a fever of Tengu. I have been in Central and Southern China for three years, and I overdrove myself very much, but I never suffered from any disease, and I have had a perfect reliance on my physique. But after coming here, I at last became a victim of dengue." "The case is quite the same with me," I answered.

When we were lying down he seemed to be a very young soldier, but sitting up and facing me, his robust physique, the broadness of his shoulders, and his protruding cheekbones displayed a wonderful stability of his figure even under the moonlight of that night. In spite of this, he seemed to be of a jovial nature, and his body was always in motion,

A length of genic of the mountain in Japanese folktules.

and he talked about something almost continuously. Sometimes I was annoyed by him. I now understood the reason why he burst out into loud laughter a little while ago. At first I was not aware of it, but there was another patient lying beside him. It was at this patient that he laughed. I heard from him that this patient on his other side would, when he was suffering from a high fever, invarialy weep at midnight, "All is over for me. Oh, it is unbearable. Kill me, please!" He mimicked it in quite the same voice as his friend's, and he added, "This fellow wept in spite of his huge body." His voice was so loud that those other patients who were talking on the lawn stopped their conversations and turned to listen to him; and when the speaker's voice reached that point where it resembled so much the other patient's own voice, all the listeners would burst out into loud laughter. Some of them even clapped their hands in applause. As the audience increased, the

speaker became more and more enthusiastically voluble, and he repeated the same words many times. He was getting a little tedious so I said, "We have already heard that story quite enough." And only then did he stop. He did not especially ridicule his comrade, but being firmly confident that such a story must be of common interest to all the patients around him who were suffering from the same disease, he might be only exaggerating his own experience. But considering the patient who was the subject of that story, I could not suppress a certain growing feeling of indignation. While the speaker was at the height of his mimicry, I observed the large figure of the other patient who was lying on his back beside the voluble one. Though I could not see him clearly, because of the darkness of night, he was lying with the fingers of both his hands interlaced on his forehead as if he were hugging his head. He also seemed to be laughing at the tone of the mimicry of his

companion. Although he heard his companion making public the incident during his being attacked by high fever, which he cannot be proud of, he seemed to be absolutely confident in the goodwill of his companion. And he seemed to understand also that such a behaviour was not an extraordinary experience peculiar to himself only, and his innocent blunder in that degree can be readily tolerated, without any explanation or excuse, by sufferers from the same disease. Morcover, in spite of his suffering from high fever, he seemed to feel himself quite laughable because he uttered such unexpected words. I felt all these things from the sound of his low and rather happy-go-lucky laughter. At the same time, I noticed that his head was bandaged as if he were wearing a headband. All the patients who were wounded in battle were confined in the main hospital, and in this branch hospital were the patients who contracted diseases during the battle. So I

thought that he was wounded by some other accident during his confinement here due to dengue fever. At that time, I did not especially give much heed to his wound. But as the bandage seemed to cover his right eye, that fact remained in my mind even after I had gone back to my room. I knew not how it was, but the white bandage which I saw in the moonlight lingered for a long time in my vision.

On the evening of the next day, the eloquent patient of the previous night greeted me in my sick-room. The hospital building where he was confined was about two tyo (about thirty-six meters) away from our hospital building. Our hospital building was situated in the southernmost part of the compound, and his hospital building was in the northernmost part. He brought me a half of the melon which was presented to him by the headquarters of his troop for his consolation. Fortunately, in the afternoon of that day we

were given some cigarettes as additional ration. So I gave them to him. He at once opened the package and, fishing out and lighting a cigarette, he smoked a first puff delightfully. And he said, "A package of these cigarettes is sold for eighty centavos in the streets." Since we entered the city of Manila, the prices have risen up higher and higher, and the price of the cigarettes which were at first sold for ten centavos, is said to have risen to eighty centavos within several months only. I, who do not smoke, was apt to be careless about such a thing, but to smokers, that seemed to be a matter of importance every day. But afterwards, even I was surprised to hear that Lucky Strike, which cost twenty centavos a package rose up to P2.50, and Camel which was fifteen centavos became P2.20. "As the price of cigarettes is so high that the salary of soldiers like us is not enough even to buy eigarettes," he said, "Toyosima, who is more fond of eigarettes than I, is harder pressed." The name of the eloquent patient was Nogami, and his companion, whose head was bandaged, was a soldier called Toyosima. Both of them were first privates of an undisclosed corps. "Last night, when we went back to our rooms, we promised each other to come here today and converse with you, but today at about noon we went to swim in the pool and Toyosima's fever came back, and he now lies sick in bed. Now his fever is not so high, but if the fever becomes higher he will be troublesome." First Private Nogami laughed, puffing out smoke rings cleverly. The two companions were confined in adjoining rooms. This hospital occupies the former building of the Y.M.C.A., and a fine swimming pool is constructed in the court. If the temperature of patients subsides to normal, and when they seem to have recovered, I am told, they are usually tested by swimming in this pool. Then, the patients whose fever does not return are per-

mitted to leave the hospital. He said that today the two of them swam together, but First Private Toyosima seemed not to be quite well as yet, and his fever came again. Suddenly, the figure of First Private Toyosima, with his bandaged head, appeared before my eyes, but I saw him in the darkness last night, so I did not know how his face looked like. If it were not for the bandage around his head, perhaps I could not have recognized him even if we met at the corridor. At any rate, it was rather improper to swim with his wound still in bandage. Hearing my remark about that point, First Private Nogami said, laughing, "He is the son of a fisherman. He can swim in any turbulent waters without getting wet above his chin." I asked him about the thing which had been in my mind since last night. And First Private Nogami answered calmly, "Oh, are you asking about his bandage? One of his eyes was wounded by a fragment of cannon shell."

When I wanted to ask more detail about it, the door opened and a Filipino nun entered into my room to inject me. Sister Francisca, dressed in her white habit and a white hat shaped like outstretched wings, and with her usual calm and gentle smile, searched for the vena in my left arm, with the asistance of the nurse on duty. Several nuns came to this hospital to volunteer their services, and after the patients had recovered their normal temperature, the nuns injected them with grapesugar every day for a certain length of time. As she was not a specialist along this line, the nun betrayed an uncertainty in the movements of her hands when inserting the injecting syringe into the flesh of my arm, and even after the insertion she searched for the vena with the point of the needle several times. "Is she still injecting?" said First Private Nogami, who was observing the procedure. He seemed suddenly to have noticed the shadow on the yard outside of the window indicating the setting of the sun, and he went out, saying, "It is already time for supper. I'll come again."

After that evening, First Private Nogami came frequently to pass the time with me. And I asked him more particulars about his companion. He said, "First Private Toyosima suffered from a fever of thirty-eight degrees on the night of the day when we swam in the pool, but after that his fever subsided lower and lower each day. I think he will recover his normal temperature soon. After that, he said, he will come with me to your room, but with a temperature of thirty-eight degrees, even he himself did not weep out 'Kill me, please!' "And that jovial soldier laughed.

Later, at some time, he brought to me a sheet of letter-paper with some writings on it, which were *Waka* or Japanese poems in thirty-one syllables, about dengue fever, written by First Private Toyosima, the essence of which is as follows:

- (1) "Although I was certain that I only would not suffer from any disease, dengue fever attacked me seriously and I groaned for three or four days."
- (2) "I roll about because I suffer from great pains in every joint of my body, and I can scarcely manage my bulky physique."
- (3) "When I am groaning because of my pains, it seems as if some persons were drinking wine before a turning electric fan in the adjoining room."

The above Japanese prems in thirty one syllable, written by First Private Toyosima, in Remanized Japanese, are as follows:

- (1) Ware nomi wa Yamai wa seizi to Omoi sini Dengu omori te Mika yoka unaru.
- (2) Husibusi no Itami kurusiku Hanten su Waga Daihyō no Tai mote-amasu.
- (3) Kurusisa ni Unari te areba Rinsitu ni Sempūki mawa-si Sake nomu kihai.

- (4) "I wake up in the night but I have nobody to talk with in my room, and inevitably cannot do anything but gaze at the electric lamp."
- (5) "Dengue fever is an awful disease: its fever is very high, and I feel as if all the parts of my body were torn asunder."
- (6) "If one suffers through pain after pain, it's said, one can recover from the disease, and there is no good medicine for it: how wonderful a disease it is!"
 - (4) Yo o okite
 Katarau Hito no
 Heya ni nasi
 Ware wa yamu-naku
 Dento mi-mamoru.
 - (5) Dengu to wa Kanasiki Yamai Netu takaku Tai bara-bara ni Tokuru Kokoti su.
 - (6) Kurusimi te Kurusimi nuke ba Naoru tyo Yoki kusuri naki Yamai okasi-ki.

(7) "I felt as if the fever subsided a little when, for trial, I cried out in a loud voice; and so I cry out in a loud voice."

"This, indeed!" I smiled when I read the poem about the loud voice. First Private Nogami laughed, puffing out his cigarette smoke in rings. "Far from being a loud voice, it is like a wail of distress at the agonies of death." There followed still more poems. First Private Nogami continued, "Toyosima is the son of a fisherman, but his father is a provident man, and he educated his son until the third year class of a middle school, so Toyosima is brought up as a man of fair taste." We only felt a great interest at the fact that the soldier who is so vigorous and furious as to astound us at the battlefields. groans out such miserable cries of distress in such a place where cannon shells do not

⁽⁷⁾ Taisai o
Hassi te mire ba
Netu no yava
Sizumaru Kokoti site
Taisei hassu.

come. Because no one can call First Private Toyosima a coward.

On the hill to the west of Mabatang a serious battle was waged to assault Natib. Enemy positions fired toward us numberless cannon shells and rifle bullets poured like showers. The enemy troops were versed in the terrain and still our troops were small in number. Our soldiers, once having cut through the barbed wire entanglements, occupied the enemy trenches, but fell into a hard battle because of the counter-attack of enemy troops in several tenfold numbers. The commander of a section fell down, and one of the non-commissioned officers assumed the command of the section. Soldiers fell down one after another. As a squad leader fell dead, First Private Toyosima assumed the leadership of the squad. First Private Nogami belonged to an adjacent squad. The eyes of the soldiers were bloodshot, and they gripped their rifles with the bayonets fixed,

so hard that it seemed they would break them. Even in such difficult situations they attempted to charge into the enemy troops. As a light machine-gunner fell down, First Private Toyosima took his place. He pulled the trigger quite calmly, sputtering the bullets at the enemy positions. A cannon shell exploded in the vicinity very close by him, pieces of the shell splattered about him, and one of them struck the face of First Private Toyosima. He fell down there with a low groan. First Private Nogami ran to the side of his comrade. In a little while First Private Toyosima lifted up his face which was stained with fresh blood. A piece of torn flesh was hanging out from his face, which was crimsoned with blood. His right eyeball was gouged out. Grasping the gouged eyeball with his right hand, he plucked it off from his face, crying, "Oh, it's just an obstruction." Having thrown it away, he pushed closely the butt of the light machine-gun

against his right shoulder as if he were fixing it to his body. And as he was usually accustomed to, he began to aim with his right eye; but he instantly realized that he possessed no more his right eye, and said, "Damn it! It makes me laugh." And he burst out into a loud and piercing laughter. He once more aimed with his left eye and pulled the trigger. With a pleasant sound the bullets flew out from the muzzle with fire. But a short time later, he fell down as if his strength had been exhausted. First Private Nogami, grasping the shoulders of his comrade, eried out, "Fall back!" First Private Toyosima answered, "I will never fall back!" He lifted his face again and, opening the bullet-box himself, re-loaded the gun. Seeing his demoniacal comrade still pulling the trigger with the fingers of his blood-stained hand, First Private Nogami felt a chill throughout his whole body. The bullets seemed to be flying out from both eye-sockets of his comrade. First Private Nogami was also slightly wounded by a cannon shell on his left shoulder. Communication having been reopened with the rear lines, reinforcements reached our position and the aspect of the battle became advantageous to us. A private of the Army Medical Corps came and wound a sling cloth around the head of First Private Toyosima, and forced him to fall back on a stretcher to a field first-aid station. A little while before evening that enemy battle position at Mabatang was occupied. It was then already twilight.

First Private Nogami told me this story three times from respectively different angles. During any of his other talks, if he happened to find some cue, he would start from that point and eventually repeat the story from the beginning to the end. His particularly husky voice, the loudness of his tone and, when he became excited by his own story now and then, the dislocation of the chronological

order of events, made it frequently quite difficult for me to listen to him in the midst of his narration. But in his tone there was quite the same sound as when he was disclosing the delirious raving of his comrade on that moonlit night. After all, the fact that he spoke in the same tone whether he was abusing or admiring his comrade proved how deeply he loved his friend. He added lonesomely that as soon as Toyosima recovered from his fever he would be sent home. I was told that First Private Toyosima entered this hospital when the wound in his right eye was almost healed, and even the ship which he was to embark on was already determined. Nogami also told me, "Toyosima's wound has already healed, but when his temperature is high the wound also seems to ache." Lowering his tone in spite of his usual loud voice, he added, "Moreover, I know one thing which I do not tell anyone else. That is, when he is suffering from high fever and utters things in

delirium, he invariably cries out, 'Give me my eve! (Give me my eye!' in a tune like that of a song. In ordinary times he usually says, 'One eve is good enough for me,' pretending that he does not mind about his other eve. And yet, in reality it may not be so. His parents are sound and healthy, but he is unmarried. He is the only son and heir. I have four brothers and I am the third son, so I thought I could die at any time, but many of my comrades died while I remain still alive. Anyway, Toyosima only lost one of his eyes and it can be said that he is rather lucky. That, however, is only our own feeling, but for him it is not so, isn't it? Therefore, I never tell anyone about his crying for his other eye during his delirium. Concerning this matter, moreover, I do not let him know that he says such a thing." First Private Nogami, saying these, puffed out his cigarette smokes in rings at random as if he were irritated by something. I looked at his face. Even though he is very frank and at a glance, so to speak, he appeared flighty, First Private Nogami felt such a delicate concern about his comrade.

Furthermore, he added one more story. The battle at Mabatang was over and it was evening, and the incident happened when all the troops had assumed their respective lookout positions at the battlefield. First Private Nogami was on sentry duty. The wound inflicted on his shoulder by a fragment of cannon shell was not serious, so he only applied an adhesive plaster on his wound and stood on duty. All around him was in darkness even if stars were twinkling in the sky above. The Southern Cross was shining high up above Mount Mariveles, whose dark height was sprawling from east to west. The constellation queerly weighed on his mind, so now and then he looked up to it during his watch on the ground. Except for the sounds of rifle firing which were heard at times, all

around him was still and in silence. When the grass rustled at a blast of the wind, he cocked his attention to it. Insects were also chirping. He did not know what time it was, but suddently he heard what sounded like footsteps. But it did not come from in front but from behind him. The footsteps approached and a dark figure appeared on the grassy underbrush. "Who goes there?" queried First Private Nogami in a low voice. The dark figure did not answer, but instead seemed to fall down on the grass. The sentry, suspecting some danger, pointed his bayonet and prepared his finger to pull the trigger, and asked once more, "Who goes there?" The dark figure stood up on the grass again and a voice was heard. "Are you Nogami?" It was the voice of First Private Toyosima. First Private Nogami was surprised, because this comrade, who was seriously wounded and should be lying at the field first-aid station, had come to such a sentry line at the frontmost sector. A sentry could not leave his post, but instantly he remembered the place where First Private Toyosima was standing. It was the place where earlier in the day the troops had fought hard until the arrival of reinforcements, and where First Private Toyosima was wounded. At midnight, First Private Toyosima had stolen out from the field first-aid station and come here to look for the eye which he had plucked out and thrown away.

(The 22nd day of July, 1942.)

SOME MEMORIES ABOUT MANCHOUKUO

This year is the Tenth Anniversary of the Foundation of Manchoukuo, the origin of which, the Liuchaokou Incident, broke out on the 18th of September of the Sixth Year of the Svowa Era (1931), or eleven years ago. Just on the 18th of September last year, or on the Tenth Anniversary of the Manchurian Incident, I was at Hsinking, the capital of Manchoukuo. The celebration of the Tenth Anniversary of the Incident was held to bless the flourishing development of Manchoukuo. Having been invited to the occasion I went there, and afterwards I made an observation tour for one month around the newly rising country. Now, I am filled with a profound emotion that after one year I greet the same commemoration day in Manila, the capital of the Philippines.

Last year, when I went around Manchoukuo, the biting cold of the weather pierced our skin and there were some days when we could not leave the side of our pechka (a Russian stove), and in some cases we were forced to change our schedule of activities due to heavy snow-storms. Now I am on the same commemoration day in the midst of the eternal summer of the Philippines, and I am writing this piece with only an undershirt on, and drying every so often my perspiration with a handkerchief.

At present, wars are raging everywhere on earth, and world history has reached the revolutionary epoch since the dawn of history. The Manchurian Incident, which originated from Liuchaokou, developed into the China Incident and, in connection with the outbreak of the second great war in Europe, culminated as a natural result into the Greater East Asia War. Thus, since the outbreak of the Greater East Asia War, the

various important positions of Great Britain and the United States of America in East Asia were captured by the Imperial Japanese Forces, and in less than a year, I came from the northernmost region of Manchoukuo to the Philippines in the South. Through such changes, the fact which we, as Japanese, can realize with great pride is that our Fatherland, Japan, is a great nation. Throughout all the battle fronts and the occupied regions, the peerlessly fierce valour of the Imperial Forces is expanding their sphere of action, and vigorous strides of reconstruction are being made all over such a broad area. We are stretching our national strength serenely and gracefully, and yet our Japanese Empire leaves untouched a great reserve of energy.

When Manchoukuo was founded under the guidance of Japan, the atrocious United States of America and Great Britain would not recognize it. In spite of this fact, the prosperity of Manchoukuo of today, rejecting

every kind of defamation, is advancing along the line of development in every aspect. Nothing can deny the actual fact,

I saw in the towns everywhere in Manchoukuo the faces overflowing with smiles of Manchoukuoans, who are living in peace and enjoying their everyday work. They told me. with the expression of intimacy peculiar to them, the hearty pleasure which they enjoy in the pursuance of their daily occupation, having escaped from the exploitation and fear of warlords and bandits. I can't forget the impression from the silhouette stage plays, which I saw at a certain back-street in Mukden. It was a rather dark and dirty place, but there was a stage made of stretched thin paper, and from behind which a light projected the silhouettes of dolls with various poses and colours, were moved about as if they were alive, by the clever manipulations of Manchoukouan entertainers. Gorgeously nainted colours, strangely rare symbolic leatures, and superrealistic rhythm of the silhouettes, were accompanied with the music of drums, wooden clappers, flutes, gongs, etc. In the gallery on the bare ground there were many square tables, on which many Manchoukuoans were sipping hot tea, while enjoying the show with overflowing leisurely smiles on their serenely insipid faces. Some of the musical shows were traditional old ones, some others were new ones in which the subject of the foundation of New Manchoukuo was interwoven. I felt that my mind was also fused into the pleasant atmosphere of the dark showroom, and I could not leave that place until the Manchoukuoans went out noisily with the countenance of satisfaction, after all the numbers in the programme were over. I could not but feel that the atmosphere of this narrow and close room at this back-street symbolizes that the New Manchoukuo, prosecuting the necessary development, has by degrees, steadying herself, achieved a calm composure.

I feel, of course, the same emotion in the scenes of magnificent construction in the towns as in such outskirts. Many metal and coal mines are exploited, and railroads are laid down toward every direction, electric power is generated by damming up large rivers and illuminates marvelous lights. The great river Sungari was made into such a large lake as to have so great dimensions as several tens kilometers of depth and width. The electric power which is generated by the difference of levels made by the dam can illuminate the bright electric lights all over the vast area of Manchoukuo with a population of nearly forty millions. Manchoukuo increases her population more and more since after the incident, and it has now the tendency to increase at a still greater rate. The people are streaming into the pleasant land.

The vigorous work of reclamation has been begun all over the vast regions, which were deserted due to the rampancy of warlords and bandits. I visited Manchoukuo three times, and at each time invariably my surprise was renewed. The place where I found desolate moors at my first visit, became a field, the grasses on it having been mown at my second visit, and at my third visit abundant fluffy cotton flowers were blooming and ripening there. The fertile lands of Manchoukuo are still vastly stretching. The desolate plains, which were heretofore left untouched are reclaimed as if water were permeating them; in some places kaoliang, in some other places, cotton, and in still other places, beans, rice, wheat, or other agricultural products are planted and harvested. Now that I am in the Philippines, the above fact makes me look at the uncultivated lands all over the Philippines. Why are such plentiful lands left uncultivated? I cannot help wondering about it. A land which can afford to sustain a two or three-crop farming, is now utilized only for one-crop farming;

moreover, the method of cultivation is very extremely careless. Furthermore, other lands, in which if cotton would be planted or wheat sown, much harvest could be obtained, are left deserted with a profuse growth of weeds and dust, leaving them for carabaos to gambol about. This fact, however, may be due to some elements which heretofore have been preventing the advantageous utilization of the land. The Epicureanistic and materialistic civilization, which was brought over by the Americans, must have disdained such agricultural cultivation and made light of the spirit of labour. In Manchoukuo, too, the case was formerly the same. But now the Filipinos themselves restored their sound and healthy spirit, and the condition under which they can produce new crops to their entire satisfaction on their own land. They should emulate the good example of Manchoukuo.

If I continue the narration of my memories about Manchoukuo, it would be boundless. I

want to relate more memories at another opportunity. The development of industry is remarkably amazing, and the upgrowth of the new civilization is quite phenomenal. Just as in the Philippines today the establishment of its new civilization is an important subject, in Manchoukuo also the movement for the establisment of its new civilization is being energetically developed.

In the Philippines there seems to be very few Manchoukuoans, but we are all alike Orientals. The complexion, the colour of the eyes and the hair are all the same. What reason is there for the difference of thought? Only in some cases have the original figures of us, Orientals, been distorted. But the Greater East Asia War has begun as a sacred war to adjust every such kind of distortion. In the Co-Prosperity Sphere of Greater East Asia, the Filipinos and Manchoukuoans are both alike our brethren. I hope that Filipinos may have a good under-

standing towards Manchoukuo.

The fact that while I was suffering from snow-storms last year on this same 18th of September, one year later on the same date, I am exposed to scorching heat, makes me deliberate, setting aside my own private concerns, on the vastness of the scale of the Greater East Asia Co-Prosperity Sphere, and at the same time it makes me conceive an immeasurable hope for the creation of a new history as Oriental people.

(The 18th of September, 1942.)

AN ENEMY GENERAL

The ceremony of unveiling the Memorial Monument for the Filipino soldiers who died from diseases at the concentration camp in O'Donnell was held on the 18th of September, 1942. A part of the prisoners of war, numbering about tens of thousands, who were sent from the battlefields of Bataan to O'Donnel after the surrender of the USAFFE, died after they were concentrated in the camp. It was an inevitable fate, considering their conditions at the battlefields of Bataan At the battlefields under the scorching heat, while American soldiers could get enough provisions, the Filipino soldiers could scarcely get food. And they were at the extremity of exhaustion; moreover, they were suffering from malaria and dengue fevers, and some of them, furthermore, contracted dysentery. If hostilities lasted longer, they would have fallen dead in Bataan, and really there were not a few of them who died not because of bullets. Thinking of such things, I cannot help feeling a strong indignation toward the inhumanity of the American forces.

For the unfortunate Filipino soldiers who died after their arrival in the concentration camp, the Memorial Monument was erected in a lot within the compound of the camp. The unveiling was held in the rain, which began to fall just at that time. There were present from the Japanese Forces, the Chief of the Staff; Colonel Utunomiya; Lieutenant-Colonel Katuya, Chief of the Department of Information; the instructors for the training of the prisoners of war, Lieutenant Nakamura, Sub-Lieutenant Miyabe, Sub-Lieutenant Ikeda. Mr. Hamamoto, a civilian on special military duty; and others. A funeral dirge was played by the former military band of the Filipino prisoners of war, and beautiful flower wreaths were dedicated by the members of

the Filipino Women's Association. Being wet by the windy rain-fall, the cloth which veiled the square pillar, which was nearly one 240 (about three meters) in height, was flapping in its black lustre, and the several thousands of prisoners of war, with tanned complexion and in various costumes, were standing in the mud and wet with rain. The cloth was removed slowly by the hands of Lieutenant-Colonel Ito, commander of the concentration camp, and we could read three characters in gold, in Japanese, "I-rei-hi", meaning "the Monument for the Consolation of the Souls," and the epitaph in Tagalog meaning, "Praying for the bliss of the souls of unknown warriors."

I recognized an old man standing among the invited guests. He is, however, not of such an age as to be called "old". He is still

The epitaph in Tagaley is as follows: "Sa magaing na alaula ng mga kawal na Pilipuso na nasawi dito, ang ban-tayeg na ito'y beng pulong inia alay ng kanilang na a karibusan at la ananhan a cardatahan," which mgans "In fond nearly of the Pilipuso aldiers who died here, this menumunt is whole heartedly dedicated by their filends and commutes in-arms.

fifty-seven years of age only. But his figure, receiving the rainfall directly on his face. bending his body a little forward, and with his eyebrows showing a very slight shadow of a frown, made him appear to be very old. He was General Capinpin. He had on a plain white suit, which was quite crumpled, with an indifferently fixed necktie, and he held his helmet with both hands; his pair of brown shoes, however, was very muddy due to his having come on foot through the mud, and although the lower edges of his trousers were rolled up, they were splashed with mud nearly up to his knees. I felt an irrepressible good feeling for this general. This was the second time for me when I felt very strongly inclined to pat his shoulders.

Hearing about the ceremony of unveiling of the Memorial Monument, he requested that he be allowed to attend the occasion, and he came here in spite of his illness. He is at present staying in Manila, and receiving

medical treatment for his inveterate disease, hepatitis, or inflammation of the liver. But he could by no means stay peacefully in Manila, and so he came to O'Donnell, hobbling his way afoot after having ridden the slow train for four hours. He is short, moreover stocky and bull-necked, and gives us an impression of a certain resemblance to a hippopotamus. Anyway, he is a person of rather unprepossessing appearance. If we look at him in his plain suit, he seemed to be a village pedagogue, and one could scarcely think of him that he was once a commander of a division, leading and ordering the regiments under his command in the battlefields of Bataan.

On the 3rd of April the general assault was begun, and at the same time of the breaking through enemy positions at Mount Samat, Division Commander Capinpin was also captured by our forces. Japanese soldiers found an old Filipino soldier who was wandering alone in a jungle, and they brought him to

their unit headquarters. The Japanese soldiers took him, judging from his appearance, for someone like a non-commissioned officer. Seeing that he was emaciated, and appeared to be hungry, they gave him biscuits. He ate them greedily, crouching by the telegraphpole. He was Division Commander Capinpin, but they could hardly identify that he was a Division Commander; moreover, it could scarcely be imagined by the Japanese soldiers that a Division Commander would wander about in the mountain alone. There came upon the scene, Mr. Sakihara, interpreter of the Department of Information, and unwittingly spoke to him. Then he said that he was a Brigadier General. Mr. Sakihara suspected that this old soldier might be out of his mind, and he brought Turingan, a Filipino prisoner of war, to identify his shoulderstraps, and it was found out that he must certainly be a Brigadier General. Then they asked more detailed questions, and this miserably appearing old soldier was undoubtedly the Commander of the 21st Division, General Capinpin himself. The 21st Division included, besides the 22nd and 23rd Regiments, other special units: numbering to seventy-five hundred in all; but since the outbreak of the war deserters and sick-soldiers occurred one after another, thus reducing their original number to one-half. He said that the 21st Division took up the defense of the Eastern regions of Samat, but at the same time with the beginning of the general assault, all the troops under his command were completely routed, and even his staff officers and adjutant were dispersed, and he was left alone. Mr. Sakihara said to the soldiers who brought him, "You have brought in a big game. He is a Division Commander. You have done a distinguished service which merits a firstclass recognition." And then, it was said, the soldiers blushed in embarrassment. When I heard the story from Mr. Sakihara,

I was dumbfounded at the slovenliness of the USAFFE, and at the same time I felt a shadow of something like sympathy for the Division Commander, who had been left alone and became a prisoner of war.

But as the conditions of battle-operations developed and numberless prisoners of war appeared, I slowly forgot unawares about the firstly captured Filipino general. Then, when the assault against Corregidor was finished and the pacification of the Philippines was almost accomplished after several months, I by chance got the opportunity of meeting this enemy general again. It was at the concentration camp at Stotsenburg. Near the Dau railroad station is Camp Del Pilar. where formerly a regiment of the USAFFE was stationed. Between Mount Arayat, which is like the pressed shape of Mount Huzi in Japan, and the mountain ranges of Zambales which is stretching long but with sharp and peaked undulations, there is the vastly stretching grassy plain of Stotsenburg, in which there are several blocks of barracks with neat and tasteful red roofs. There, several thousands of Filipino soldiers, who were transferred from O'Donnell were undergoing a cultural training. If I describe in detail this training camp, the space cannot accommodate it, but in short, the educational training was carried out for them, emphasizing that our real enemy is the United States of America but not the Philippines; that Filipino soldiers once fired against us, but we recognize that they were under the pressure of inevitable circumstances; and that we expect, as Oriental brethren alike, and as cooperators in the establishment of the Greater East Asia Co-Prosperity Sphere, the Filipino soldiers, moreover, should assume the responsibility and mission as champions of the reconstruction of the New Philippines in the future; and afterwards they were released by an unprecedentedly benevolent measure. Thus, I, too, spent ten and several days at this camp.

As I mentioned at the beginning, many misoners of war who were concentrated at O'Donnell, died of disease every day. Moreover, water is not ample, while that place is a basin and when rain falls it becomes a swamp. In spite of every possible suitable measure taken by the Japanese military authorities, there arose a complete undefensible condition, as if it were a kind of act of God. For this reason the prisoners of war who were transferred from O'Donnell to Stotsenburg, expressed themselves their feeling that "it is as if they were being lifted to the Kingdom of Heaven." So much so that some of the Filipino soldiers recovered their spirits. and they were completely cured of their diseases, only by the fact that they came to Stotsenhurg, where the air is fresh and water is abundant. The training was carried out in three terms. And some of those who graduated returned to O'Donnell again, as instructors to train the remaining prisoners of war there

also. The chief of the faculty of training who was sent to O'Donnell was General Capinpin. It was on the 9th of August last that they started.

It is not so difficult to imagine how they felt about returning again to the place from where they came out with a feeling of "ascending to the Kingdom of Heaven." It may be said that the feeling of Brigadier General Capinpin, and the three hundred instructors under him, was heroic. But Brigadier General Capinpin, with a countenance full of determination, said, "We start here with determination to deliver our comrades-in-arms, with whom we shared the tribulations in Bataan. We are starting with a feeling of going to the battle-front again to prosecute our duty." The time to start approached. They fell in lines, as if they became soldiers again, hanging their knapsacks and canteens across each other from their shoulders, and carrying in their hands their various personal paraphernalia. Brigadier General Capinpin stood in front: and after him, Generals Segundo, de Jesus and others followed. They began their march at the striking up of the farewell music played by the former military band of the prisoners of war.

After the march was commenced, a heavy rain suddenly came falling in torrents at the same time when they went out from the gates of the camp. General Capinpin has been suffering from inflammation of the liver, and so he limped slightly as he walked. When the rain began to fall, he hastened his pace and trotted along, and his lameness became more obvious. As he carried baskets in both his hands, he could not unstrap and unfold his overcoat; and he merely rolled up the lower edges of his trousers. Brigadier General Capinpin, who is short and looking like a village pedagogue, took the lead and toddled at the head of the group, all the while being pattered by the heavy rainfall. Lieutenant

Nakamura, who was beside him, being unable to remain merely a spectator, proposed to carry one of the baskets for the General.

"Never mind, I was formerly an infantryman," General Capinpin said, and hurried toward the Dau railroad station.

I cannot suppress the emotion which was overflowing from my bosom at such a sight of General Capinpin. I instinctively felt a strong inclination to pat the shoulders of this admirable general with all the capacity of my sincerity.

Thus Brigadier General Capinpin reached O'Donnell, and he devoted himself to the training of the prisoners of war there. Then, all the terms of training were over, and on the 18th of September the graduation ceremony was held at the same time with the ceremony of unveiling the Memorial Monument. In the evening, after all the ceremonies were over, I was entertained with unusual dishes of turkey at the official residence of Lieutenant-

Colonel Ito in the town of Capas. Thus, at the supper I was favoured with the opportunity of exchanging a glass of wine with General Capinpin. Before this, he was a man who led a military life for thirty-seven years, twenty-two years of which, I was told, he served as a captain. The highest rank for the Filipino soldiers is Major-General, and General Francisco is such; and it seems that it was the policy of the United States of America, not to promote the Filipino officers from rank to rank for a long time. He is a very studious person and he acquired various knowledges through correspondence courses, and he spoiled his eyes because of such a practice. Wine is a great favourite with him, but since he suffered from a disease of the liver he was prohibited from drinking by his physician, and recently he has not drunk so much. He is suffering not only from a diseased liver but also, recently, from ailments in various parts of his body, and a few days

ago he could not stand up owing to the pains in his waist; while, I was told, on one hand, his ankles ached, his fingers, on the other hand, were also benumbed.

Outside of the windows Philippine acacia trees were growing thickly, and as it became evening they began to fold their leaves as if they were preparing to go to sleep. Capas is a fine town, thickly verdured, calm and serene. An Indian, called David Shaw, came and added to the entertainment of the group by displaying very clever sleight-of-hand tricks. There was an atmosphere of a kind of relief in the group after the completion of the long training of the prisoners of war; but at the same time there was also a shade of something resembling lonesomeness.

As we were offered, we lifted our glasses of wine. There was also "sake" or Japanese wine, which could be seldom secured here. I made it one of my pleasant routines during my stay at Stotsenburg to read again Mango-

syū (the oldest anthology of Japanese poems). and at this magnanimous banquet, which followed the ceremonies at Stotsenburg, I was reminded of the eulogistic poem on "sake" written by Lord Ōtomo-Tabito.

General Capinpin, being cautious of his disease in these last few days, would not drink. It was an extreme pity to see the General, who was called a "hard drinker", sitting lonesomely before his favourite wine. However, it was only at the beginning. He said that a little wine would not hurt him and, making an excuse that it is not courteous to the guests that he alone should abstain from drinking, he touched his mouth timidly to a glass of wine and drank as if he were drinking a bitter medicine. Then, it became just like the priming water poured into a pump. A little more would not hurt him, he said, and he drank two or three glasses in succession. After that, displaying a complexion of resolution, he said, "I will not regret it even if I die," and forthwith he began to empty glass after glass by taking big draughts.

Standing up, he approached me, and grasping my hand, he said, "I have seen you in the mountains of Bataan." But actually we did not see each other. Suddenly, his figure in uniform, commanding the troops under him, appeared in my mind, and immediately afterwards his figure biting biscuits by the telegraph-pole was superimposed upon the first vision. Seeing his rolled-up trousers splashed with mud, I was reminded of his figure walking wet in the heavy rainfall. I have no means of realizing the thoughts conceived deeply in their inner selves and the real changes in their hearts. How can it be explained that those who once took up arms under the colours of the United States of America and fought against us, are now thus drinking wine with us, who were their enemies only several months ago? We can laugh at their opportunism at any time. But the sincerity of human beings which is involved in the great war of thoughts, cannot be considered not to be able to be drawn out into the movement of history. It can be thought that everything is false; but will it not deny both human beings and history to think so? Now, we are feeling around our own persons, as bitter reality, the fact that the human will, which was thought to be small and false, is changing history. The gigantic will is the current of destiny including human beings.

General Capinpin is now already fixing his necktie carelessly, shakes my hand frequently, and he even tries to pour wine into my mouth. This, his hand, must have written many times the order, which rendered our comrades-in-arms into the earth of Bataan. However, the discovery that we can already elevate our feeling of hatred by lofty and sublime thoughts, gives us hope. While the wine is poured by the drunken man into my mouth, I could not help the welling up of

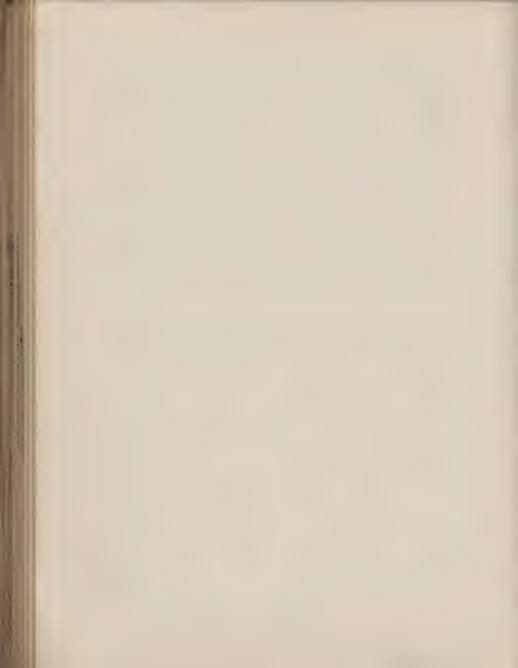
magnanimous thought within my heart. Already we cannot think of any fraction of our daily life without realizing that we are Japanese, and we are within the orbit of history. That is not a haughty, but must indeed be a humble thought.

General Capinpin, who narrowed his eyes like a hippopotamus, and with a pose of staring a little obliquely at me, said, "I am already quite old, so I am no match for you, but I can beat you with the aid of one more person." He seems to have already completely forgotten his old care for his disease. Then, lowering his voice, he asked, "How do you think of Major General Francisco?" He had once been Chief of the Staff under Major General Francisco. Major General Francisco is a famously reticent man, and there was scarcely any person who saw his face in a smile. But I think I have observed that the unamiable Major General Francisco, since he was taken as a prisoner of war, experienced a serious mental struggle. I can feel history even in the significance of Major General Francisco's recent smiling. Moreover, General Capinpin and General Francisco might have been good comrades-in-arms. Thus, it is a very pleasant spectacle for me to observe the figures of these two generals who, after the experiences at the battlefields, having made up their minds to cooperate with Japan, endeavour and, sometimes even experience agonizing mental struggles.

Being quite drunk, General Capinpin at last began to sing with a glass of wine in his hand. Then he began to dance in a strange manner. All the persons said that they have never seen a very pleasant General Capinpin as tonight. What made him so happy? Already there is no need of such an inquiry, but I was inclined to be as drunk as he was.

At the town of Capas, I left General Capinpin, who said, "I am so drunk that I may die tomorrow." I wonder whether at present he is already beginning to suffer from his discased liver, unable to stretch himself, and groaning with pain. At daybreak, strati, flowing across the cloudy sky, surround Mount Arayat, striping its summit with several lines; and over the grassy plain of Stotsenburg verdant breeze wafts, and from the direction of Camp Del Pilar the chorus at the ceremony of hoisting the national flag, which is a daily ritual, resounds to me.

(At Stotsenburg, the 19th of September, 1942.)



八八八

P/1 IA 3 から から -30 ツ 11 h びいて來るのでゐる。 きわ トの 12 111 6 頂をいく前にも切ってとりまき、 デル・ピラル ヘス 兵管の方から、 トツチ æ. ンパーグにて。九月十九日) 所出 ストッチェンパーがの 3) 行事であ る国質別形式の合 草原に青い

はれ カし 30 ・の二人 フラ 、目つ、 Jan カヒ 2 ・抽場に 2 2 ときには苦悩 0) E. 2 將 2 -排字 小消 中分 なって以 中さファン WE いとうごきら 場の) ·统 U1 してゐる姿を見ることは、私 -ن 1 . . . ス 1) 力, はが コ將車はよう収欠で 171 ~ U) 7 る気ひの意義にさへ、私は歴史を厳じる。 しい成ひを見て家たる思 H 水と前 カし 12 てゆ ŝ) 0 たで さわやかなるとに思 2) > ララと次 つて 2 らう。さう ii. なるい この して、努

7,3 E. 2 3, 0) シ鳥 12 دېد 1 7 これ (0) 111 1 を見 カン FIF to h 1: 6, ひのまばつ、カピーピ 10 むゆなかっこうで踊りだした。 45 2, ية إد V) はどうであよく、 1: 15 V 5 つた。 ン將軍は手にコップ 私も彼さざもに解 なに 9; 0 だれも今行の そんなに彼から を持 はうていふ心になって やうに無 つたまま、唐 れしくさせ 115 1: 21 はじ

N. すうなつてゐるであらうか。夜かあけると、曇り勝の 13 h なに飲 カバ 7 0) ハでは MJ 73 591] ちら自分は明日 はし て生 た。いきごろはる は外心かか 为知 彼 12 れない、といふ せた肝 空をながれ 臓がいたみだして かじ る一 1 E. 1 71

办 大 除外しては、考へられないのである。それは傲岸といることではなく、それこそは ちっちは 郷な思権が心のなかにわいて来て仕方がない。もはや、いかなる目常の原作も b われ れに希望をあたへる。私は酵つばらいの酒を口のなかにながしてまれながら、 すぶり、私の口のなかに消をそそがらとさへする。この手はわれ タアンの土とした命令をいいくたびとなく書いた手であらう。 やわれわれが僧霊の感情を高い思想によつて揚葉し得るとい 識庫 われが日本人であり、さらして、際臭い軌道のなかにあるといふことを なる思惟にちがひない。 しか ム競見は。わ かれ しな の限

謀長をしてる 笑顔を見た الدر わしはもう年 フラ やうに服 2 =) ものはめつたになかつたといふ。しかし、私は無愛想なフランシス たこともある。 彼はあう病氣のことなざは念頭にないらしい。それ 又 をとつたので、一人ではかなはない を細 コ少勝をごう思ふか、などときく。彼はフラ めたカピ フランシ > ピン スコル勝は有名なむつつり屋 将軍は、やや持に私を肥 が、二人なら負 y 15 シス T か H 3 1.5 117 锭

定することに n CR アよごれ ばよい は代画 が、無更を華華しつつあることを、われわれは苦しいば のちご言のなかに選みとられることがないとは著へられない。すべ 日ケ前 50) るとい ピンピン勝軍は当はゆネクタイさへもだらしなくぶら下げて、私の手をしき しなからい をかじつてゐる姿がそのうへに重なった。彼のはしよったス て部下を指 175 あるのである。巨大なる意志は、人間をもふくめた運命のながれである。 の漁 であらうか。われわれはいつでも彼 までは敵であった てゐるのを見て、私は豪用のなかを濡れて行つた彼の姿をからひだした。 ふことを考へることはできる い思能のほごと、その心の異實の縁化を、私は知るべくもない。ひとた ならな の下に武器をとつてい 大いなる思想のたたかびのなかに含まれてゐる人間 揮してゐる姿がふつとうかび、そのすぐあでに、電柱の いからう 1) か。 れわれ 6. われ と酒をくみかはしてあることを、ごう解釋す ま、小さく唐妄であ が、さう信じることは われと戦 らのに會主義をわらふことができる。 つた彼 かっ ると考 500 りの現實として身通に 人刚 . へられ ٤. * 450 の具官が 35 7 原史 てが虚信 12 人 Da げで乾 3 の意 E

な宴 E 日 はスト Mi · A - (-3) ウチエ ひとつに ふとい ン 大伴派 してる パーグに 人卿の諸酒歌などが心に浮 12 为 ある間、あ ハス ŀ ツ :3-らためて萬葉集を讃みかへすことをた I. ~ 18 1 かっ んだりした。 らつづいてゐるこの大

120 解しなが こし は 1) 組の 家と F. こしはよか はよからうといひ、自分だけのまぬのは客に對して失機にあたるから、と続 帯され 温の 5. それ E. いたりであった。しかしながら、それもはじめだけであった。彼はす 1 將軍 もら死 はなるで、ボンプ おそるかそるコップに日をつけ、苦いものをのむやらにしてのんだ。 てわた勝軍が、自分の好きな酒を前にして、しよんぼりしてわるの らうと彼 は、戦日前 んであよい、さいひなが はつづいて二三杯の からの場狀を嘗成して、酒をのせうとはしなかつた。 にさそひの水をそそいだやうな んだ。 ら、じいじいと酒虚を空に それ から次 心の色を ものであ しはじめ かもてに

2 ılı 0) 为 为 なかで育つたことがあるといった。資際はないのである。彼が軍 -) て、私のところに ġ. つて事た彼は、私の F. をにぎり、あ 75 72 とパタア を着

Id 之 したほどであった。酒は大の好物であったが肝臓をわづらってからは、 あ を禁じられ、さいきんは ちらこちらが痛 な勉強家で、講義鎌によつてさまざまの ムことであ 年 9 足 將被 のく 9 をな 軍隊生活をすでして來た男で、 るぶし る。此 かなか進級させなかつたのは、米画 di h 島人の最高は少勝で、フラ らづ で、 いた 三三田 あまり飲 5 Wi 手の指 12 まないでわた。 しいから 4. その 35 知識を習得し、そのた 1 たくて立てな CX らちの二十二年 7 12 V の政策 肝膿 tc Z りし = 將軍 のみではなく、 でか かっ 12 35 つた 03 -) さら 12 めに眼 7 9 72 大财 5 南 T さら 南 3 * 等者 このごろ をわ 50 0 3 かい 3 か: と思 かっ 12 的 13

は FO 抹 度 はじ 0 治地 A には めて 寂 を終 が來て、 190 合獣の る 2 12 们 to た。カバスは繰の濃い開散なよい町である。ダピッド・シ 育に巧妙 to あ 木が 6 どの、 0) しげり、夕ぐれとともに眼 30 1.5 な手品をしてみせ、席に襲を増した。席 为 るほ 1 たい つとし であ 12 5 気持が bi あ つた。 る支度をするやう [13] 12、 1 12 12 TC は 12 W オと 7 v 12 15

られ るままに、私たちは淵盃をあ げた。めったに見 ない日 本 111 3 1) つた。

子然た 15 之 先頭 いかた はづするとが を少 3 のに皺はいつそう目立つた。後は雨手にパスケットを下げ Hi いて行つた。傍について心て見かねた中村中尉が、 掘の できなか カピンピン つた。ただ、ズ 代別ははげしい面にうた ポンの下をはしょっただけである。村夫 北 なが 5 18 ちょこちょこ止 スケ てゐたの " -で外任 之 ひと

つ持つてやらうさいつた。

「大丈夫だ、自分は歩兵の出です」

卒業式 さらして、すべて かく で、私はカピンピン辦軍と商盃をとりかはするとになった。いったい、彼は三 いっての 私 E. 2 官 瓜 0) ピン將軍 ていカ 立演 4 はれ 13 5 20 F. 1200 15 いて、めづらしい七面鳥の御駒走にあづかつた。さらし な敵將軍の肩 の後 7 2 はさら谷 ですり ピン ピン代將 育期間は滿了し、九月十八日は供養碑の除幕式 E. る。すべての行事が終つた夕、私はカバスの町に ン將軍 へたまま、メウ は を力まかせにたたきたい衝動を感じる。 オオドネルへ到着し、補房兵 の変 にと E の停車場へ急い か ふれれ る戦 動をお の敷育に さへることができ [1] あたったっ てその席 1) るが小

1

111 2 12 家 12 是 (5 ・オ 2, 8 カ 才 F F. 4. 1 アヘ E. 2 18 かい M へることになった。 -10 3) 7 120 その 111 簽 2 は V) 八 才 月 オ 儿 h. H 7. T N あ 15 2 ,置 10 0) 1/2

けてゆ 出 3 信 143 (.E 长 0 して 1= 115 な無持 DS ilis なっ Mi 5 25 0 1 . . 0) 12 ゆく組持 12 12 任 LI 力 カコ T .11: cje あつ やらに、 る心 F. べて 12 ME な 2 25 でゆ E. TC 141 捕 ところへ . ומ で出]第 7 自 ってよ 代將が く、と話 十文字に is 12 Mi to 111 -17 かっ ちは 45 14 14 かっ * 立 へるとい 12 0 つた。 温か つた。 15 3 2 1 61 n.Ja 外 720 10 lili 5341 7 ים ^ U) しか 水筒 in 出後 . その 2 T 1: U) で著 (1111 L では かか な 9) 72 12 3) とに、 DO 6. to 1 力 0 なく H 到 を共 N 2 F. . かう D T 手に > . E. 5 E + ることが . 8 任 ~ 200 かっ L 行 身处 游逐 2 ピン 5 72 1 11 F" 力 193 120 te P 1111 打 0 龙 E (1) 13 彼 30 F 2 後 30 10 凝 らに 1.7 12 洪 持 め ^ 5 h F 12 2 12 意 とつ 2 11 沙北 三百百 T ،نہ ス 5 E il 1 12 てご to 弘 在 7 33 列 72 H 75 2. to U) CK CF 力 3:4 0

t 沙山 15 720 i 4 力 江 3 F. C 版に 83) 2 6 5 なるつ 1 tl 將軍 li. 川が降り 13 -IF 0 [11] 1/2 10 0) 111 だすと彼 72 0 めに 3 [11] はする 是 時 6. 12 [11] . なや 2 し小 2 T +30 走りに歩 九 されて 清 るて 91: 度能 72 3 15 W دېد Hi 80) 力多 to ديد

0) 3 T であ を持つべ T 65 事情 は C として、また、比 る。 15 は 2 it 6, きものとし 北 さうして、私も一畝日をこの兵管で過 南 變之 05 つたとご E. 是 JE: りな 13 て、教育訓練が實施され、英國をもつて釋放が決行 一明 6. 島美は將 める。同 力量 -11 D じ兄 来にかける新比 口にいへば、 IL わ 事 n にな 72 る東洋人として、大東亞 200 つて州 われわれ 島建設の戦士たるべき任 したっ 丸 をは の真 なった 0 歌 は 洪 35 北 八美国 2 --等と使 10 12 37 された 13 つて出 11: Will I

力 13 ると表 ス 5 1 0) ると 13 M 卒業生のうちのある者は、オオドネルにないても行はれる捕虜教育の教官と ツ 30 7 777 神 現した。容氣のよい、水 23 恢復 (T. 1 CA 12 100 ンパーグ 1: [1] 12 6. し、病氣は全快 -) 25 72 13 た やうに、オオ 得 12 B た。 15 1/2 2. 大 3 狀意 WE またい れて来ることを、彼ら自身は「天間にのぼる心地」であ のあ の豊富 したほぎである。敬育は三期間行はれた。さうして、 から ドネルにない 50 3 生じた。 2 0 6 なストッ 水 その M. 4 1 な指 ては、收 サエンパーグへ察に ためにい illi 溢 T 51 H なく 容 8 捕房 מלל 3 . n かっ [11] 72 は 12 1/2 ちかい 5 也 < -t. 6 だけで、比島兵 才才 -0) 3) 3 1.1 F. i di 12 15 的 0) 1); 不 12 任 可流 11-8 9

そのな T Z アラャ t, ンパーグの捕虜收客所においてであつた。よりの停車場にちか ふたたび、この歌将軍と會ふ機會をはからずも持つたのである。それ に、とり残されて日本軍の捕虜となった師園長に一抹の同情に似たものを感じた。 つれ さらして 來た数千の比島兵が教育訓練をされてゐるのである。ここのことを詳しく書い 0 比 しよに 軍の あ て來た かっ つた。私はその話を先原君から聞き、米比軍のだらしなさにあされ カン 山とに 2 1 15 聯 3 前 ただちは殊動甲だよ、といふと、はじめて兵隊はあけてだ ふのあったデル・ピラルの兵帯がある。 省士山をおしつぶした 戦況の進展とともに、無數の捕虜があらはれて来るに及んで、私はさ 兵隊に、あ まったその 浦河 はさまれて、廣池たるストッ と、はげしい ヒドール な赤屋根の機棟 んただちはたいへんなもの 攻略も終り、比 フィッツ 起伏を尖らしながら、ながながと連なつてわるサン ピンの將軍のことは忘れるともなく忘れてゐ かっ の兵舎が 島被定もおほび 7 Jan 1) 2 るい 18 をつれて来たよ、これ 1 てこでオオ な成成 の単 つた飲 別か F. いところに言ては CL か ナナ L 月後 らけてる 12 13 12 かい ス ٤ は師 ŀ 60 72 やうな と同時 " 2 2 2 北

2 無を増 つが 腹を減らしてゐる様子なので乾燥類をあたへると、覺信柱のかげにしやがんでが 70 3 B 100 \$ 13 木 や病 官もばらばらになり、後は一人ほつちになったといふのである。先原君が彼を 源 でよ カ 20 つと食 0) U) なざとい 6 信 た。 E 111 M 1) 兵隊は風騰からみて、その老兵を下士官くらのと判斷した。 人が前出 2 2 (17 1 2 5 先原 -< E. p_{ij} T 9 -3 ン将軍 tco 25 345 るたところ、

纏攻撃と同時に

麾下部隊は

継くづれになり、

彼 先 ふことは、日 とは ね 不て肩章 71 て七千 原 1 それが MI, して、その年数に減じてゐた。二十一師はサマ 告 3 はこの老 で から づく答もなく、また、 ると、 を見 五百の兵員を擁してゐたの あった。二十一師側は二十二聯隊、二十三聯条 そこに歌合 カピンピン師順長であつたのであるが、兵業は 本の 兵氣でもふれて させると、た この見すぼらしい老兵 换 除に はせて、何氣なく學を は号 しかに代 へられ (1.5) **ゐる**ので 將 であったが、気骨 ない がひとりで山 12 はまか は ちか 15 ことであつに かっ vo ふかか 1) か H 15 と思 るとい V 12 の中をう 2 ツ のな U 03 とか 見ると低学 1- 東 Í 0 、その 773 い二十 7 北 45 空心 1) ろ 立 地 13 13 3) ול 19 他 18 の非原 3 K 211 ついて つたっ 当だ 3 トリ

た te から 45 味 I Z 圣 0) ちかくまで、泥のはねがあがつてるた。私はこの将軍の かぼえた。私が 彼の用をたれきたくなつたのは、これで二度目 後に

に、かんぐりと肥えふとり、猪くびなのでごこか河馬に似た感じ に振って、戦をひきりきオオドネルへやって来たのである。彼は 0 仁 55 n j でか 11 10 1 2 6 K 力; U) してもマ つたの後 であ から 1 6 1 1: 旗 0 かい 5 1 は現在はマニラに 方 たとはちよっと思へない。 -) ニッにおつとしてゐることができず、 05 7 であ あると開 はパ らう。背廣盛でゐるのを見ると、あた タア v. て被 2 の戦場で應下導隊を率る、これ ゐて、 持集の肝臓炎の は自 分 13 2 6 11/1 2 1 四時にも 作作 ひ出、病傷 かも村 18 に就分を下 200 T 11 夫子然として 力; 132 3 Y ,5) 73 5 3 13 25 るのまづ 24 U) U) かる 5 7) 1 T 1: かる て来

2 7 E. ["] E 2 三日 (idi 2 の老兵が与ろついてゐるのを見つけて、部隊本伴のところへつれて来た。 に総攻 H. 11 b が軍の捕馬となった。日本の兵 寒が開始され、サマット川 の代 陣地が突破 脈が 衛林 のなかでひとり されると同時に、 かせ

< 1= 進さ 11 3 120 11 たっ 1) F 12 this وع 得」の三字と、 1/2 T 1 [1] 13 -1-نال C 100 117 H Jil: 35 U) 11/1 [] 111 12 5 宇衛 M 155 A 111 to 1 かっ 小山正 11 0 13 かり v の人 官大作。勝 1 2 -37° r-J 1.5 佐 至药 何 [2 to V) ちに 20) 17 1: F 塔に きち 11 よつ 0) 14: 但 1 な黒 力。 から 112 つてい て源 道為 11 1 2 4 11: ., 观 ١٤ かし 11 12 した。 しづか 士の霊 た 15 7 1.13 環 111 15 Di の記述を新 1= 100 PIET. 力; 19; 3% 71/1 背相 < 3 116 1.1 光 1/3 i) 3 とり 11 1, 15 抓 1.4 The state of 3/10 作 6 E 3.8 14. 力; 10 北 1 1 1 TE 6 111 6, 1) 12 てい 1 15 4. 法 ふ神 12 1 1 2) 12 1 非然 3 制 12 5) 命 5 交 ·L 7 义 ~ 0) 信 Vr. 7: 6 72 (ll) 15 7 T 0) 0) 111 から 少

75 N SE 2 E 115 カン 19 SF. £ 1 沙沙 木 11 9 7 T ľ -1-震 7 1.0 60 A 34 たんくい 5 1 T 4 1 0 水たために、 2 14 75 1, [サー え ここころか 11 20 WATER THE PERSON NAMED IN COLUMN 12 1-0) 作 11 ir. 十七に 1 11 T -) 11 ある,それ なりい T 赤靴 4 (2) CN 1 3 へへん 13 力 こころ ひとりい 3 + 5 ill 1.5 3 7 × 33 15 もち日をしか 9 F. 11 ~ 1 1 U) 1. 111 E. A でり 15 300 7 18 5 H 108 るが、降り W - [33 % めて立つて 12 で た。 27.0 13 南 2 つた。よ 2 の下は T 12 1 3 17 はし 30 12 \$2 るぶ 7 はし 力; 1 755 ウン 1 1 11 1.1 0 1 3/2 -光 0 カコ V) 111 白 () 1 1 3 20 真に 13 i. 1) さり (1)

敵將軍

加厉 6 複夢の極に達してゐたらへに、 分な糧食をとつてゐたに 20 12 校信所に來 へるとい ri T 12 たの宗幕式 U. へてみると、避けることのできない運命であった。炎熱の改 0) 月 十八 3) 5 米 120 + 比 北兵 なたい 日に、 0) 111 ~ い分 0) 13 かい の非道に F 折から降りだした雨のなかで行けれた。日 ら死んだ不幸な比局兵のた 實際 から 13 伏 : 1 あら 後 清 收弊 K 11 もかか [] するし 10 木 4 12 2 12 3 3 かはらず、比島 1: 伊勝收容所 12 T はけ 3 12 マラリャやデングの熱を發し、ある者は 12 V U) CK 後に 0 L も少く けば 歌場 54.6 处 1 12 h カン 7:0 1 6 5 を風か 35 10 此 かっ ÌÉ -) 11 それ 1 1 はほとんど食ふや食はずであ ic ダナン 才 兵 北京 本に J) 12 1. 14 T 木 沒 11/ 12 尚 0) K n 11 0 儿 中で何 2 へ選 2 の画養神能 本領か 5, 120 7 2 5 に供 ない 場で、 の限 さう 11 12 5 7 香 は、登紀法 0 明で るにに 来た 1, -無式 -6 米長が ふことを 赤毛に侵 が建て 3) が行 の事情 る 1-1 0) 12

東亜共築圏の規模の大いさを考へさせられるささもに、東洋人としての新しい脈 定制造への洋々かる希望をいだかせられるのである。 (九月十八日)

のだ。瀟出園がよい手本である。

0) 5 ir 1,1 12 1 る 6 12 . 2 111 0) ildi-U) H 1 ... 26 h 100 的 to U 00 10 111 12 ば * 今 產 1. なし H 1 業 6. をつづ 0) 0) 敦 近 13 新洲 13 H H 7 かい 1 .1 2 なて 文 てい まし 化 12 記 新 60 三九 200 (1) 北 誕 鳥 計し 1.7 义 J) ない 化 2) い文化 腿 0) 512 ofi 17 73 TIL でか の芽生 11 知言 0 1 Hi 要 る な主 -2 12 6 組 HE 11 -5. * 望 4 12 23 19:1

3: 0) 8 150 7 () 1 2 3 516 人 + 17 腰 13 Tit. 75 约; 167 ? 3 6. 7 2 3) 30 1 (1) E. 持 5 100 (in 111 2 しか 专 75 12 A つこと かっ 1 3 714 1, 兒弟 1, 6 12 10 21 0) だい 清 色 -[-150 0) して いかい 400 1 21 (1) なに + 13 3 髪の L 協 137 大 か El 30) 6. の機會 北 16 ch 12 6, 450 5 7 11 720 1 -6 1 12 4 [11] 3) 私たち じだし ! U) 5 ." · 物 5 1 25 E. 1 1751 2 13 ごうし 地 私 U) 1: 洋人 A 100 72 ~ 70 5 の本 5 FY U てそん 13 やち か 12 6. 1 4:5 ち 3 やうに 10 なる 13 U) 1 0 -60 7 1= 111 方言 5 [3] 12 13 -15 思 班 12 る 83 417 洋 7 1 11: 5 bi A 1 1) (ili) 15

Fi : 36 年 11 [71] C れてゐるといふことは、 九 月十 八日 に、吹 はに びろ of the 37 5 人、私一個の 11 10: 5 dec. 10 3 U) 13 ち 1: 0) [23] 北 L 羽. 13 には大 はい

を田 ガが 豐富 その 35 EH! かり 植る tr 力多 た私の眼をして、 へつて、存 11: 農料 12 13 1 4'I ない。二毛作も三毛作もできる土 な土地がどうして放任されてゐるのであらうか。私には不思議に 5 13 して TO: 楽てられ 10 さらじ かっ つけられ、收穫 相 23 U) U) の花が 1. 方法 郷にかる 25 5 1) 一方に、自分の土のうへに新しいものを作 あ 2 12 方言 11 もい はきは た党 是料 つか。しか 1 る土 峻さみのつてゐるのであつた。滿洲の沃 あるところに な を 拉 フィリッピン全土に於ける是煮地に向 地は るい 110 3) 动 され 力; 茂 0 1 7 せるで水の浸透 、言草と埃 12 4 4 かい てゆくのである。このことは、い 找 4 45 4. やり 11/ . [. は棉が、また、大豆、米、酸さい それ 75 せや、 为 との 550 (1) -[-利的 13 的 2:2 13 つイ April 2 30 してゆくやうに、開 2 松国 びこるさまに 2 y ... また、棉ケ植る、 たつた一度で何り 7 儿记 U, 立 672 F. して .6. > A そい らし 3 りたしてゆく紙葉 FI 3 72 土はな 身が にち 17 1: to けしめる。こか 112 立へ T. jul 水 Di 要を前 1.15 樂 を ju になるい 4: さな 低度く、 0 主 11 フィリッ ふやうに襲 15 1; 0) 初 6. 111 [14] 1 0 1 思はれて仕 0 20: 32 25 神 15 便 in 11: やうな 12 400 E. 1 あ じた 質 10 ると 2 义 12

50 1 30 - 4 9 0) 2 いて来 空 M. pi 。 tc てとを 12 らし 集徵 60 1 L 7 111 25 1. 0 q 心 らに 製は 地じら 發展 3 れて 途げ つつい 75 らな かっ L 0 TC V (2) 7: 3

1. ii [.] 2 T * EI 13: 0 11: U 13. 4 1 0) 20 1 42 4) 3 2 [13] であ 3 3 ること 1 1) やう -T-1 17 + 1: 300 崩 dil. 00 なり 0) 8, によって 1 11 人 The same 1 多くい K 末 : 11 -1-4 300 0) 11 25 鲱 动 77 、かごろくべ NJ 1 37 つい 7 Air 15 111 12 後 1) 以じると 10 12 炭坑 100 1 大 3 でいる 13 き光をつくり 3 4 は , ii] そくと人 なり、 司 C 1.11 U) 1.7 1 11 150 4 想 . 5 11 とい 1 2 300 -[: 0) だすり 12 71/0 117 道 1 心 N: 12 10 11 72 10 大河 なほ つてい よつ 5 1 建 T 11 八 12 __ 拖江 層 州 1-11 0) 1:1 -3. 訓言 12 加 3 13 72 微 L 3 111 损息 12 1 180 カ 111 -13 40 100 II は 1= 60 2 0 1 大 T

72 たところ CK Un 3 113 0) 0 13, 3 ¥2 訓 15 MIS 0) 私 力; . 3 12 はじ 13 H U) 53 3 的 te 13 3/2 i, 35) 300 17 te いろいろに から 17 TE IIK 15 EL 6 L 25 72 12 0 1 U 31 -1 .1 てい てつ を小り 1. 1 12 72 细 11 る 107 儿 とな U) 72 大 は三川 2 な 5 3 1112 1 300 Grand Co. 11 14 10 5 てい 歷 1) 16 B 0,1 0 15 to 7 てい 15. 3 た wif-から 1. 9 12 14 23 行 F <

n 124 て、 利。 1 0) 3) 200 2 H ら馬 た。 的 to H lill. かり 1) te はなり 物原 はいたるところの瀟洒の町々で、安居樂業をしてゐる瀟洒人の、 な かっ * 出出 は古くか を見 illi なさ から 天 12 も生きてる 12 てゆくまで、そこを動くことができなかった。私にはこの集町の [!!] 10 形、超現實的 · 謝紙張 J) 銀 びやかな顔 52 101 受り 心 持 はいくつも関角な車のあか であったりした。 カン ら個 HI で で見 彼らは 形 らのよろこび 企 るやらに何 と何 はつたものであったり、また、新しい満 りの舞台 た影術 作 に悠長な笑みをたたへて、これを見物してゐるのであ 彼ら自身の生業にいそしみ、 どかし の番組が終って 動、それに太鼓、拍子木、笛、鉦なざの音樂が 沙居 D: た人形 3 私の心も きまは しつらは U) 彼 即 ら一流 かり 楽が が、たくみな浦川藝人の手さばきに れ、 この れ、あつい茶をすすりながら、多くの 0 1113 であつた。絢爛たる極彩 1) そのうしろ すれられ 0 0) 5 ごか 是 親しみ 6 な時間 た似を 軍川 15 (1) 3) 12 v る表 と川城との 100 あ した くらい 3 145 滿洲人 14 111 捌 班 で、 弘 りに 0) 汚な 112 答 の色、奇状 私 竹! 4 脈 0) III 146 # 1 1. 5 いところで 5 Ŧ11 よつ と思 笑に 迴 L 10 1.11 つかの H 2 120 あム な祭 十一門 され 5 h

なに H. 雅 13 H カを もの 1 12 14 いっしいい 1) こ J) そり 11 1 肺 Ui 8 1) 1 117 15 大東 0 1 100 大 年 否定することは 10 12 11) 4 1 di. やうなば化 W 1 11 12 te 七仙 1 9 に調にな 301 沙多 THE 弘 0 联 3 1 张 可分的 45 亦し < 1. 地 1) 設と国 L 1: 人上。 1) 规 18 はいたるところに 4, 7=0 かい ひろ J) 1-11) 1 li してい るに زال 被以 O 3 VF なに、わ なかか 12 1 3 1.] 1 1,1 195 13 日本 45 しつ できないの 5 -) 16 1-湯より てい 31 12 1: 弘は、北 d. 100 1 0: 41 つい 1/2 常に 9: 長に 1.1 うれたときい 113 3 大 7 H 2.0 心 1 1 [][1/2 1 1 小小个日 1.1 je 13 の果て淵 0 まつ いてりに行 10 こり で な日日 2 1 11 此 の一点をたざってわるのであ 7: 1) 3 4 1. 113 中与 さいい 本明 果とし 17 Mi. 々にる途 II. U) 111 . . 米 \$ 1 1 11 行行 15 K 11 いふ・ことであ かい 41 0 所要 1 11 13 さり y: 5 なる米には 1 1 大 Fis はい 大 12 12 大 1) 11 /2 1 - 7 10 15. 建 111 点は 60 uli. 18: 支师 11 11 なる所情 li II. L 世 加克 12 0 ことごとく 72 13 5 11 るの 島フ 行を . 1 15 141 緩に 2 1 H 0 3) V を水 1: 1.3 1 3 から 13 12 0) 6 8 力》 100 6 1) 45 13 0 T . . 12 10 0 7 [3 K 101 11) て永 以 5 2 < 3 100 ili 30 - 32 2 J) [2 2 J.

満洲國のことなど

視典は一々たる論言側の登展を認論するために行はれ、私もそれに指導され 12 か 日 2 * 55 . + 12 E" 15 1 -够 は高川山造川十川年紀念の年で、その鑑緒となった神族諸事件の起ったの O) 一ヶ月にわたつて、新興満測園を一巡した。その一年後に、 首都マニラにあって、同じ紀念日を迎へるといふるとについては、 35 1 息他 0) 事で土周年紀念日には、清熱圏の首都野京にあった。事幾十周年紀念 問和六年九月十八日であつた。あたから私は昨年の九月一八日、すな から 3) 00 いせん 7 ひと

でき しとも なり、汗をぬぐひながら、 1: SF. 1) かっ 113 1 -) 10 72 .11 H をまは その同じ日に、私は、 4) 1) 10 つたときには、冷氣層 30 1-その文章を書いてゐる。 映写のた いき。 めに強定を砂更 を切いてい 常見のフィ ~ y 一しなけ 4 ツ 力 (号 E. ンでい 九 2 11 なら 11 2 ヤツ 在 ることの カコ つた 红

つた。 てた眼をさがしに楽たのであった。(七月二十二日) とは こん 170 語 な最前線の歩哨線まで出て楽たからであった。歩哨は自 野上上華兵はかごろいた。野戦制帯所に緩てゐる筈の重傷を負つた戦友 できなかつたが、ふと、豊島上等長がゐる場所 豐島 隊が援軍 上言兵は深夜になってから、野戦牆御所を识けだし、自分のちぎりす の來るまで汚職 したさてろで、豊島上等兵 のことに氣づいた。そこ が負傷をした 分の 位置をうごくて 場 であ は北

づかひをしてるるのでらった。

12 3, つい 6 カ 2 --0) 500 is TC UI 0) ip 15 773 -らに 11. 10 11 < 一片间 70 12 カ: 7,3 6 0 [1] 11 1) 5 3) 7. 1 111 M 100 1 1 であ 11 11 11 310 かと 1: 力言 51 1.6 117 116 10 た。当も にな 大 :17 14 1,8 345 L がしたが、あたりは耐かであ ø, 4 U 205 70 L 111 U 九 つて、彼はと言ざき、地上を管戒する暇にその 1= 5 67 引 T 44 ガン 15 Ž, -, l: __ ことも U) 0 -12 1. j 15 つらなってもるマリペ 2 九 3, 1= 6 0) 1 1/12 733 711 1 7. てゐた。何時ごろであつた +-T. 30 10 50 10 いく。以 1) 3 . 7 3 カコ 12 1 % -) でも 9 5 野上か 11 20 1. 1 12 69 1: 7-1= 方 (J) 加 -) 11 3-11: 33 3) 1 1 たつ 8 2 41 らでは G 720 2) > とい 5 9. The second 役 11 6 5,5 V 力; つた。以の音で単が -4-1. 12 1: 厚 ふ 帯がした。 島島上等長 5 1-なく。後、 ス山 泛 1'; 10 1: でか 110 10 1-132 1/2) % |---115 0) 1.1liz 2 E 14 か、ふと、彼 うへに だ、といった。 -) ill 1.5 E. 0 120 21 17 -11: 5 112 < 方であった。 37) 記 .,; いがで、高 あやしい そびまて 12 12 かこ 0. -5-0 V. 11/4 見をあるい りると、彼は 3 12 0 0 は足 TCO 0 1 するとう il s · A 1) 3 B (V) 八: 是 11 720 111 3: てい た 0 15 0) 1,1 で 诗 でい 1. は近 te 111 やらな ff-能 12 その . 0) 1/1 [1]

75 155 CA た 1 75 0) 13 5 いのですわ。それで、私はあいつが無にらかされて服のことをいふことなんて、 くさんの電 25 かいつて つけてい 111 3 かっ た。 といふべきでせらっしかし、やはり、それ 無在ですが 3 16 は って、 35 v らのやうに思ばれ 2 3 11 FL 12 E V 50 1 8 は ふのです。ふだんは、機なんてひとつありやたくさんだ、と負 10 あるのですが、やつばりはんとうはさうではないのでせう。あ むやうだとも 三人 75 友が 3 知 is (= 0 いのですよ。このことは、また、そんなことをいって居ったなんてる とつ 5 1 1 原度 せな H 死んで、私は助かっなした。豊島は、まあ脈ひさつで、幸ひだ 1/2 1/2 女房は待ちせせん。あととりのひとり息子です。私 だけ ですから、いつ死んだつてかまはないと思つてるました を納にふいたの私 いのです。 ふどうに、うつと、 1.5 いった。 5 た野上上等兵はやは . 班上上等 それ はないこと 7, 13 限をくれ、眼 彼 兵 と、彼 15. 1) > は私たちの号へで、本人はさうでは り極友についてさらい さらい 1 宝儿 はいい るの つて、なに ですよ。 つになく、する た。あけ をくれ、 すけ それ ざ版 力 T v は よ細 らい 13 (·) 3) دېد iL 5 はは 2 510 2 11 のに、 は川道 も兄

譜架 で野 庚 がやつて來て、農島上等兵の顔を三角 1 2 心所に下げた。 夕川するし前。 マパタンの戦陣地は占領 巾でぐるぐる巻きにし、 され 15 120 やのこ H

が幕

12

to

60 M. は、 33 [12] 13 文 0 病院 25 じ間子 つた 5 かい カコ つけ加へた。豊島 寺寺 0) Mi (A の話をしてゐる間 の話を、 -6 hij < 15-に入院したのださらである。 5 治言 [13] そ あった。 T 111 じひび 5 あ 0 TF O) 野上上等兵は私に三度ほど、べつべつのところか -) [[] るとい ·j· te T. 25 Mt. きが かな to 12 金 上等長 3 E ふことは、彼 N. A. 15 12 かい 13 じめ かったっ に、ふとごこかにきつ 熱病 1: 12 3 0) とで その 1.1 力。 右殿 5 さへ称った 後が 汇 小 つまり彼 1); 4 の高度がほとんどなほつて船までもきまり 力; 工 党友 いつか 信はなほったのだが、熱が高くなるとやは で川川 大 U 3 3 与内 から で無 をいかに愛してあるかといふことを物語 さつらく vo E**2 月の夜に成友の展言 0) ٤ 地流 773 6 けから かい カ 選に 自 ^ 75 すの ることが ふときにも、ほ 分で興信 できると なる筈だ、とさびしげに であった。 to L 5 そこから点 CC か湯湯 7 to 4: 1. めるとうにも 彼 CX 13 7 1) であつた。 0) [] 5 7/2 しぶ 1 とき はじ 9

7.1 TI 2 九 3 た。 0.1 孙 3 - Ti-7,0 7 11: 100 11 3 10 7 6.5 1--j. 1. 17.2 3) F 25 10. 72 14. 1) 3 15 1 そうけ 1: -1-だして 1. 63 U) . - 5 3/3 3 70 17 Ŀ 0) 1: J) 131 1 3 E to V) h 03 Dy . 1-Hi 1 1 -10 -13-TE T 7: 13 1.1 A CA 72 v (1) 1 E 11 / Hi (1) 3,0 1/12 7 1 . . U) 兵 0 id 17 :): Ja III. 10 1 1) 3 1/2 11 11.53 1.5 tco (100 1. 5 70 100 720 7, 4) " 方 111 1 3. 200 3 3 ع .,; . ; y_-2 しかい 75 31 1574 5 5 15 1 44 2 1 寸 0 11 0) ; 20 13 UI L L 12 53 1.1 E 4 i 25 25 15 1 ; L. 12. 0 130 1) 1)13 دياء E (U) 4 1 15 ig. T 3. 15 U 5 + · . i j -1-力ら ij,i L -) 1 . TC 1-10 Į. (h 2 0 -5 技 12 13 1 177 公う 1.5 7/1 12 1 2 -, v 15 0 30 10 5" K to 11 Ci 1=0 17 て にはな 0 光文 13 11 (1) 12 *) 12 1) F 50 てかい -でし -1 TE 1. 111 ديد 5 能 119-7 7,0 5 -1) か、 17: 200 11.1 12 < .10 1) . 1 fi مے 3 70 上上 : 1/2 Ja-0 % 61 ガつき 25 8 とともに 1,: . . . (1) fi 6 8 11 Ż 100 1. 1, 1 T W 4 117 70-12 11 力多 堂 200 2 13 10 300 TC 7 16 65 W 72 6 . < 7 上 100 13 た。 - , をこ ن، ر -60 7 3 it 1 5 2 尖 J. -L 25 16 -) -4 5 115 11 11 下る 上 1= 31) 7/13 -) 19 11. 13 11 E た。 此 12 つま 1. 70 1 Ai 1 33 1 1 5 77 大 70 0 2 11 0) 111 1= 1 12 -) 11: L 15 1= 1 3 3 1 1 75 10 s 7-70 15 -1: C4 111 1:5 6. 3 -- 1 11 つて家 5,1 113 3 -儿 1, 3 4) 1: 7)3 7 1-12 1 3 M Di 3 5 0 THE 2 X L 1 15 11 3 te 3 100 CK fo. 2 0 13 ? 23 -6 fi ill

153 500 10 -7-1) 1) 3 るとい ではぎりにで ふことでい ふことはできないか 私には あつた兵はが帰凡の東ない場所でい tc 加加 日く思っ らであ 0 ただけ でかり つける。 そんな情ない意言 贸易上示 1. 100 ip 1) 15

FIG 3); 2 12 17 5. 12 0) 11 かほ 兵原 0) to つた。 死 J. ラへる味方 7/12 U 一片が見持 10 と小乳頭とを、原用なそこぐやらに針ちかけて寒や。煎 11 たいり 12 北 ر ا 12 兵 36 0) 30 30 30 1 وا F-1: 11 11 I 13 Dis TE 1; 17 息鳥 行が 小以 上等県の頃につき -7 何十倍とも知れ U) (D) [法 IL 1C. 100 压 35-0 E 小院の指揮をとつた。つぎつぎに であった。いったんは戦後組を突後して敦の軍壕 で、ナチプス 心等共社 45 75 (II . . . - 11 11 33 U) 一究 ·Ŀ 90 1/1 1= 分 原の指 ぬぶの過言を与けて、苦戦に والم 入 15 ささり、か 35 L 一のはげしい 15 1 0 ようと (" 71 そつ 11 ip とつ 1 1: 1) 5. るい時びをあげてはは だに 5 iL 77 W 0 L 3 门が行 3 1.5 11: 12 0 どにず 1115 は除か (1) 50 L Ŀ 7. 上 はれた。以 -C 130 4 は川明に 人 íe L his かこした おういつたの , " 11 FL 15 12 10 上次 15 5/9 T 11 そこへいれた。 120 得 115 3 派は三世軍 あかるく、そ - 1 りの んで 3 12 K -jpi 分 (1) 1 4 1,13 1 1 1 11018 10. E ... 6 08 2)

くな兵隊は笑つた。

他 つた 1.2 尚 5 るとき便主 in . 50 2 ガル 116 1-の無 たに でか 3 12. つた いたもの を持 つて事た。それは、 豐昌上等兵 から

苦し 節な 1) れ のい 75 U) 10 3 11.3 12 12 りて PA Hi 5 21 10 しく反称すわが はせじと思 ば陽室に帰 U しに 大兵の加 風想まはし消 5 7 15 1,1 かてかり りて三日 (J) The M [4 ti Fiji 0

夜を起 6 5 E 3 -50 しる人 ッ ごは 3 て しずる かり 語らふ人の部屋になしわれ なしき病び熱たかく 長 けば なほる てふ 1 11 1 らば 1.3 15 7 5 いなく 7 1,1 くら 電價 1,3 心 題 JU 至 3

1 3 していた 32 ば然のやや信食 る心 見して大学

3 思用 悲鳴ですよと野上上等矢は煙草を愉に だな。と、 なかなか意味をもつてるます。 は温 私は大事をの歌をみて笑つた。大聲ざころでは の子ですが、月気のこころが 7 しながら先つた。 上上 けがよく 1 1.3 1. 1 1 1 113 NE 720 to ____ ないですよ。 にまだ 11/2 45 場では私 .1 で行 つつづい つてね 制 てか たち

て、尼 13 力 17 4 T 12 S 行ですな、また生ませう、 針 7 11: てみょうと思 Ŀ 5 上 120 U) 1 1 なって 先で所 私 1 II Įį. .11 4 すこしたごたどし 0) . 2 2 をひ 4, 18: الالا **三**外 L 1 1 つてわ 4, つけた 15 1, 1 (0) 2 ME 7) らくに 23 5 in 12 るごう やう 2 117 L C4 6 72 够 116 1_ TE は日 L 1. 4. 11 なだ 12 175 とい F 10 10 91 6. pil つきで私 15 133 この 41 きかっ . 1 CL 0 ·言の 11 ----j-14 5 11 4 洞院 0. 15 : 1: 1: こっと 111 てゐることに V) 7)3 -15 10 つて .3: 7 とナ 10 10 1 1 14 TC 1 17 12 y ひんですか i つた 0 .1 を消しいつ 1 11 U) 7 36 34. To I, 13 尼 した気づい W 7 V るの場 2 0) 175 5, CL 又 儿 71. つこ 14 (1) .,: U) 15 1 13 11: 15 2) 5 か なが 3 • 1 4 h 1-110 7 73 米 丹丁 7 らにい > 5 T 1 7) . 12 光 4, 10 6 -F 1 T 15 在 V 1 3 た

八度で 九 かく :12 35 力 12 23 3 私 5、野上 7 U) しく -4-2 V) から 2 1 [.] 12 方 15 たった。 1: かっか (1) 1. 1 6. 2. II. つまって と下る つし はよくに I 1: 一行 ーガ .E. してくり A Cor CK て 23 100 (= TC 13 2 .10 などとは - 1 . . 12 5. 77 ") 7,4 12 3 < T -4 1. -5 in して、 1. ひませんでし 为 るとい (= 7: 1. 花 弘 は三十 3 12 6 ふことでか 似 态 八 200 たよ、と、行 1 1212 6 フ 便 かり 1 0) 5 1/12 120 U) こう 龙 10

ごこも濡らさないで、ごんな荒前でもいぐことができるのですよ。とい 2. -4-1 大 問島上等兵の方はまだほんとうではないらしく、意た資品したといふ 75 ぐにい頭 北夫 九 11 で膜をやられたのですよ。と、野上上等無はこともなげにいつた。 つ、熱が高いとうるさいですからな、と、卵草のけむりをにくみに前にふきな -[-极 をいふと、野上上等奏は笑つて、あいつは漁 1: 3 ないやうであったら退院させるのだ。二人は今日つれ 23 カコ をしてるたか 1, してきる 0 Ŀ: 1) ら氣にかかつてるたことをさいてみた。ああ、あれです に明示をした豊臣上等表の姿が私の限に浮んだ。夜のこととて、彼がど ても、か 12 上等集は気つた。二人は時回 1 ので、自に立法 证 とうに こらくも 、私にはわからなかった。間はどしてわなかったら。 かしか別信 はっしい 私は恐島上等異をみとめることはできないで たプ プウル のまる法でといるのに主旨なはなしで יי אנ では J) 定信が 志の指字であ かせて あった。 みるのださってか 11 1 子ですか つたっこい 思考 だって泳 か小小になって。よう 5 るのさらし か。 7.1 60 カコ U.) 3 た MARY II くはしく つた。私 のだが U, 30 帰りは じ下で 3 ていい

私たち 7 1, 75 123 1700 北 F.;: 7 二周二十回にもなったこといて、さすがの私もなどろいた。小草 5 3, 0 15 つた L 化 10 には、二十八 73 3 0 وعو (1) 75 MJ 1) 1) 111 15 TC 13 3 h. -120 無際の 7. TE 13 1 -[-して、毎こんでしまつたんでです。 0) 1: 7-Ct, たが、信能 h 1: 0) 10 -) ふことであった。 1 1 たまたま、その 9 10 17 5 13 70: 6 20 1 pi 0) 17 b. **京** -(1) 23 ~ 1: つて ? 1) は研究化にも足 0 S. 1.1 のみにはこうい 7 2-ツキイ・ス 1 1 15. < !! 3.1 1) 3 1 -しょは十 似,今日 1 b 3 u. -4 子切 H مكر 1 1 0 b 英 もしておますよ。 とい トライクが二関五十三になりる 単をの 午 つて一本投 1 ~ にだった原東が 1010 12 7 りませんこ ふこざは つにつ 13 人で、いるごハアウル (1) 111 なない以 13 -) なた IN. かどう , , ; いきんとこ (0) 当火 行日の関心事であつた かところに活 , 1 · 1. といつ 15: 15. 1.7 はさらい わか 5500. つけ . 5 CI カラ げにとい 7)3 3 150 1) 以ケ月の間に、八十億 大しに熟でもないが、 11 -) ふここには注意を念 うまごうに 11/4 マニン入り 1 TE ()-24 にい 0) 0) -f-で 60 3 1: 1 4 かにか 1) 3 . 1 2 だところが のでも うさ二人 1 = -11 1) して _ [] ;; 3 以 104 (') v. 2) 411 3 11/2 Ţ V) 3 To 12 12 15

< 木 入 57 2 0) 院中 F. .. 5 111 0) 3 115 25 12 9 0 书 73 なつ [] 22-2 51-U) 見 ガ 、なに 3 0: 3 15 4} 1: 15 B 11: 5 - 5-だけ ~ 2 10 10 333 0) 23 人 11 4 6 10 少万万 10 院 115 3) v 0) 2) そし 14 11 7 で自 で 力 < 分 4. つまでも、 し、この 、私の たやう -) た 1: 1. 5 -63 1:0 気ひ 分の 7, 3, II 3") 我でもしたのでからうて私は考へたっべつだん、その 7 VE T 750 分室の 病等に、前 7,19 te 1= 小 力 だけ 11 -, , 月光のなか だそり 別なほ 1 1:,1 9) 70 L 1 1.5 15 く思って 15 1. 方は『海 かっ 111 12 カコ 1: II. ~ へつて 113 る計しの -後の では かがざら を言いて で見 いいい (...) 11 11 実て 1 75 ò た白 50 5 かりであったので、彼はデ -1. 1 < 100 ら行 家かたづねて祭た。彼 3 L U. 40 に見う て、い -[° 1 30 入ことを感じ (1) . V) 17 122 111 13 を知り 47 ることを別 かり間と 0) ريدر 12.2 +3 1 の思 つかい 1, 北京二 へを復ひ 力言 一口 12 -1-12 170 腿 2 儿 7,1 たらには 5 L 1 3 L [[1] 1.2 7 5 (1) 20 1 111 -(AL. 44 10 U) Wi < ガ 古 12 1, 111 大 15 ときは 141 L 9 1 か でてここ 10 り、 T 13 T -100 0 私 7 たここと なった。 ~ 13 Jaj 11 12 -5 HE

る。

彼

部

100 3

本部

力 T

5

しもらつたと

60 413

×

17

2

を中

分持

って来

てく

12 7.

ら二町くら

AL

3

72

机社

*)

V)

114

11

h

U)

ĮŶĵ

2 (0)

て

12

(1)

1;

1)

北

いって 1:0)

2:2

せて、寝ころ 111 3.5 12 さを確 すべ るるのかきいても、 まるくだりに 中、彼 2 かし後 ので芝生にゐた患者たらも話しをやめて、こうっを見、話し手 つた。彼 2 ル手は顔泉 70 へら \$2. しく 7 信 のむか 3; 病で はべ 20 ことが るる して、自 12 、その患者はあたまをかかへるやうに前手の V 友人が自かの設 つだ んでわたが 3 ので、私は、もう が増えたので、 なるさ、みんな解を立てて笑った。 省り ムにあふむけになってゐる大男の患者の方を注意した。夜 できなかつたのだ。私は精士が得意になつて無色をつか る川川 分の無慮を高張したにすぎな ん友人を哨笑 應 [1] 着のことを思ふと、私はなにか腹立たしくなって家 友人の言意をあくまでもにじて后り、 (1) 思清 、友人の話の高子につれて、自分も笑ってあ た 受すます川鹿で、同じことをなん度あくり 中の計 ちに してゐ 0 力 1)2 り受したよ、さい 72 会り目慢にならないできごとを ならず かけ -6 かつた 比成 はなく。さらい なかには拍手する者も 3 かも知れ つた。それで彼 指を頭のうへで るにも ない A. T. またとのやうなこ から の日訓 21 けれど、 5 1:0 in かへした。 6 公 る **{** [] 2 E でよくわ が真にせ 35 cy. あった。 -るい) その ip in. いかこ 0) らで 5. 3 之

111 0 1.5 = : [3 1 自 4 11 770 100 153 2, 36 50 (5) 1/1 7 -> 7 1 1; 10 2 7 C 433 11 Ú 3 化 11.2 15 17 TE 1 2 3 シ) 3 1 2 1: 111 3 U) 11: 70 . 70 2 のに -4 to 15 15 0 1, 2. とは 大 15 5 43 33 -15 1: 25 V) 1 1. 6 1, 1 -) 1 11 かい 720 25 1) 7. 1 13 とう ぞし 12 10 (1) درد 15 to 2.5 5 n 1. T الله الله なく 11 L たい 1.1 , 1 15 31 1+] 北

彼 4 3 1 13 100 [1:] 1 1 つ 5 9[< 0 1: Γ,] 33 3 3 -72 1 1: C0 11: -不 5 4 ガン 1 11 13 12 7. カド 2 1 1 1 10 72 0 75 4 20 7 1 1.5 0 r'2 12 2 115 3 3 2 0) 3 -63 17 から -りと 72 n. 7-1 1) E -6 1 3 -な大 (1) -, 1: 7 -3 3 1-13 13 0) 1) 12 3 12 15 0 3 2 0 50 汽 5 6 ; ; 1.5 14 2 2 Ch 35 70 とが [3] 11 118 0 1 1 1. 7. 16 11. --w () 1.12 1 2 . . 10 (1.5 . -1 11 5 0 0 h 41 - 13 4 信 1, 1 داد 3 11: 735 - 3 П 1 3 5 V. 力; 0 11: -汇 1.0 0 3 12 0) 1 1 75 0 9 1 . < 18 7 6, 2 33 300 2 6 月 1 1. 4 7: 池 III. 大 5 0) מת 27 2 1: -) -) (in) * 13 L 0 0) 2 11 1 1) :); 1: . -30 6 は 1) から な 23 Li te 1 2 11 -1 1 11 10 1= 7)3 10 3 T 19 3 (· すこ 4) 132 Tis 1 17 U 1111 200 113 10 1. 0 7:3 1 37) 7 1 1) 6 -J*. ť. 15 1, 1 0 120 为 h から 13 うっ 0 12 (2) 淮 -) 1 -1 た 3 11 72 -) 11: 7 12 0 1--3 11 1 それ 0 0) 1 2 1: -{_ 6 313 1,5 7 1 (1) 1 3 2 Ł 为言 < -息 L 3 93 7 22 i, 12 : 1 35) in 2)1 1 1/2 1.2 1

6 3 1 5 20) 120 ij [11] 73 0 15 15 3. 1) 3, 12 3 [11] ある後、 15 0 した E 5 TO 1 .. 13 さら U's FE あうへでは、たいてい、鳥の 172 15 - - -記述にな 5 2 11 3 7: 1 にしてい つて た、思ったらはずぐに用しみ 1 ; () 11. 2: なん 0 112 11 fij-1 たとうの言情 力 江 できたのであ U) 3 0 3. 2.6 った行 した いはな 少以じて、江 る。 484 っても 0) しか 7 0 5 1 2 1.5 しくな 1 0 1,... (1) 4)

El 1 光 [11] 芝生の 0) 2 رز 20 0 (1 らに 70 3 2 v 完 213 5000 かる 15 = 1: うへでか 5 0 3.) 1= -6 11 B 1 1 7 H 15 7/3 ni おるりにていしかくだしてか つづ なっつ 7 1.7 At. 1 5 iE -UI 0 うつら 2) 100 7 11 72 1 1 思 大 11 ただ TC. 111 りし 0 4 T 11 di らつらとこ 4 = 11 111 1/3 U) 72 1.1 1 ijs F 11 " U. デン 5 13 11.1 かっ 3 6. 180 100 13 -) 3) 19 1 -(; li C4 1: 0 7) 2 0 3 こし 12 3 . . 14 かけてわた私は、ふいに耳の ٠٨. でて P 0) こう 2 3/2 1) -72 2) ファ .. 1 0 1/2 3 ٠, 1. 0 r. I 70 7: 14 ti か三日 11 11 C 2/3 (1) 2 -60 7 つくりと記るおがつたいいや、 つた。 W 本山 12 15 3) 14 1 73 29" 1. 大光 10 こうり £ 0 , デ かり 4) -) L 1) 7)1 1 72 72 た 5 300 7,2 Us O) 思 . 15 そば 10 3 70 :16 6 1 to () 2) 73: n: 人 でけ 1.5 · j: H 14 2) . 1) 135 5 TC 21 11 學 1-E 39 15 9 1: -10 60 11

14 66 少 2 12 10 なっつ 260 7 to 45 T ic 0) 1 兵 かい 'n. 21 考へたことも 門免て来て、深夜 30 63 72 17 1 である一定の武 [[-] たち دېد 11-17 くなくなり。一週 15 うに V) T ち続 1 16 てるい 14 1-W 1, " 10 1 から 100 13 13 1 5 限別が来るまで こり -> かい 7 やらなことがいつぎ かずぎつ 1 なは 12 000 73 た [[1] Fil 15 ち、ほとんごっなに 夜明 5 6. . 2 1 2 0) 1 4 べることが のなかは乾 T 11 力言 1): に、鳥は引かない 5 < 1) 1.1 えて がくして、歩くこともで 30 かくなつても、一川もで 力 75 ない。氷震の水をとり いて来て一片の睡 らつぎに 000 も食べない。注 弾丸と他 111 0) 0) である。 なか 洲 とい を去 もなくなる。 375 3 そのくせ、 射をしてる。 下で 145 カコ 60 へよう -顶 つつ NY 火 順は 他 يلم V) 70 15 0 111

12 U 05 3 南 F しい M 2 in in 2 ことい 72 5) 3 2 1 v 2 7 -15 T 115 1) 13 たこと是 元 'n かっ 3 200 汽 かい L. 11 よ常 3 1) 311 100 な ~ から 7 3 2 光の下をくぐると兵隊た 1 25 ~ 0) 10 3 3 7 70 1 (1) 7, かい 20 F is UI から とか こち 芝生 7 10 らてして 戸出 11 30 250 Si 7 1: ちん 25 办 75 女孙 3 9 3 0) 力 0) たい 13 7 11. 70 15 い戦 2 か 11 らか n 2 龙 100 75 6 477 強 40 どつたぞう 1 [11] 111 12 .6 て順 編 过 111 12 15

73 は 沙 10 で 10 60 0 T, 75 to -3-27 人 3 1 1 カコ 15 1.0 0) 60 -1 7. 3 5~ 12 20 II. 50 2 2 10 1 2 2, 71 7 -ずり 24 U) とん 私 でい 1) C. 力; 7) 0) 1 2 1.5. 11 ir it to 1 % てい とよ で、 7 15 33 L 72 5. 114 1 V-私 15 F 75 q. 1-11: 17 4 . 0 F. 12 7 L U 13 v 1:1 ~ おう ところ 6 v 1/2 12 0 12 2 1-1 12 7 7 75 (1) L もころに 73 . | 3 7 でか in U) 15 2 1.3 11. 大 見 い。ここの たそこで蚁 7L タア して 13 18 0) L た 1 11 13 7) つたっ 712 914 1.5 (1) 1. たっとう 16 はらば 三日 54 3 技 7 圳 1/1 ni 4. 1 353 3 7 1 13 164: から -42-73 1-1 [3 弘人 1 かっ この 12 1111 土 らにかい -= -1-に、月 10 1 IE L . ,. フに - ; 芝生に 1 庭 1.3 3 2- 3 10 25 10 to 2 7 まし 120 1.1 1): 1.本 11 3 0) 110 100 L 12 12 12 つてい 4,1 11 73 ip 11 < てしまふやうにいた るこの to 11 111 6. 夜 もと (1) マラ とか 46 2 72 1 2 1 色をしい最 江 5 6 -3-35 10 32 1.5 50 钟 やうな リヤ 7 U 1-ころう 迁世 1.5. かと。ここに 3 との 5 1 13 就 2 てい -4-0) 9 14 舰 3 九 3 W. = i + 1-4 60 20 . Di T 堂 1112 7 を持 然と をおくとい 治 らに 3) 月 is T 然ほ つ U) 1 :3 2) 143 V 5 たく 典文 2 祭 7: かい 2 10 色 儿 11 1, 15 TC te 7 から でく きし 5 力 720 2 III. 6. LI 3. 11 10 05 Juli -) 九 40 14 72 17 3 3 It 6 1/3 たっつ 70 -2 な風に 15 V 思 2 01 H 場 0) 3 Y 7 1 4,4 7 13 カン 11 その -7 ŋ 1: 35 ラ [4] 13

(小館)

773 5 50 5: 3) 3 1 . 71 -10 (1) 池田 5 1 1. つて から らと 入 0) 23 = 3 To 水 16 10 < 2 つて 142 7/3 1112 11: . . ٢ V) した 73 1 1. 1 23 3 0) 2 之 P 770 100 社 1 ול 弘 11 1.0 0 12 2 その 1/2 7: ... 33 100 1/2 2 2000 1 1.5 1, 明たく大 こり) 0) 7 70 (1) FL 一二 月 6. 儿 1: 3 -Va 8 13 10 7 11 2 13 2 1 i .) 12 H 3) · (, 2 3, b Us (1) 3 いほご日 - 70 350 多くは 1. 11 0) 1 4 1: 6. 3 72 1-6. 1 110 1.5 3 T 13 "K /* j た例 2,5 U FA V t, -・ニン Ji. < 13 1 11 17 U) 112 7/3 0: 15 1.3 た 01 1 2) 1. 1 2 . ; b 11 15 3 六 1) To 70 23 1 1, 1 1/2 11 6 12 0) 3 1: 息とには好 10 4 だが 12 3 10: (11 もり 1) 47 TI (1) 1: 30 で湯 100 4] 12 3 UN 1 . . v. ع 1.1 10 してあ 後はツ 1) 11 1: 1 1 だに 3 14 か 1 211 7 in 二月 5 よら 12 Fig 5 6) 1= かり 1-87) 方か 1, 1.1 3 120 5 1: 13 1 3 1.1 - 4-1 1 N 4) -) 75 U) 1) 5 3 らなに でか 01 bi 1 1 F.C. 1: T, ٢ V 2 0 てい 14 70 5 1-12 35 1 7 0 - - 3. 10 *) 2) - 10 i. 70 1. 13 113 1 1. (1) + 0) - 1 107 11 #I 11 11 13 h 1 7) 2 14 أوأ ようざえる例 1, こう くに から 33 fil. 45 1. ٢ Ut 1. U) きずしい دإد 7 ni (1) 1/2 < 汽生 1 1 1/2 0) 0 -ديد 1 5 2) . £1. 3 为 (1)

美しい太陽が描かれた。

描く筆も、インクも、紙もないほご、

係大なる今日の時代³

その忍苦と、犠牲とによって、

前四日本は生長した。

2)3

すかすの大いたる場話が、作者の手に負へないほど、創造された。

うつくしき日本語は、

農浦には世界川瀬のメッカとなつた。 鳥をわたり。山东川また。

七・七さいふ言では、ここにカの生まれる

地域のうべで、もつとも美しい言葉となったのである。

歴史に、今日では、抗何されるのではなく、

育日の設督を与されるのである。

之(1) 地はは、地震と 200 7 3 ازا 火山 とから って

総裝を行うた。

. . . V 200 接彎萬尺の山上に。負領を衰見するなごとまことしやかにい 人間は、点志をもつて、それ すっしいう 凡信の点である。 を行ひつつあ るいかっ 3000

間夜。しづかに眼を回方れば、

た々たる世界 學表の物音が、耳をつんごく。

赤と青 -15 h 吉阿 と問 との 1/2 米利 --加とい U) 組 弘 太川 3) 12 せに 515 あった。 よって、旗が つくら n

120

その連邦は別げ当ちて。自然となった。

自地のうへに、真紅の血液をもつてい

美しき設計

(五回目の七・七紀念目をむかへて)

足と、意志とからつて、

英限は、無限に、地圏を描きひろげた。

3 は P 3) 5 る。海 300 111 A CAR 祭る、われ らのものである。

意到のこころみなぎる潜航艦は、

珈瑚の花のなかに休憩して

阿呆のごとき気と信とを持つ熱帯魚口を貼るかす。

うつくしき日本語は

海をわたり、山を増えた。

数をも知れぬ東洋の街々と、数信の居とのうへに、

言葉は、花粉のでとく、散りしいた。

Th 13-3 1. 1 ナ Ti 1 1. ha 1 2) 11 INE 113 43 3 日东 101 755 小さ E 377 13 1 -

もつて 7) 12 5: 15 TE ~3 文化 ーつ よって建設されて行くのであ 5 河 1) . 9 2 3 118 illi 0) 0) 11 信度 起らなくて 0) 1) 11 v 信力 11 m 11 13 31 13 で 1 1,2 11. 5 共 仕 道の 00 1) かっ はたら 12 111 111 させ 1) 儿 なたられ 1 11 族としての 7, 230 0) 2) 91] ばなら 太四 5 7 75 はフィリッ ふ。(マニラにて を明明 れ 4. は一に 7 15 国 13 3 10 L をもつて早 オン 12 わ E I.I. 12 U) れ ン人の ^ かれ でか わ 30 Hi 12 二十三四) 212 H (の組 11: る。新しい 本人の観賞なる続きね 1.7 北 1 国はその維厚 10 A) 班 ちよっところで 11 11. 太陽の (I) W. 身のもの 1,2 ちとに、新 な無例 1: 111 * 2) 3 5

3 17 300 0) 1 15 7 た。 111 1 111 机 0 致 ALE 1 1. -1) 71 米 1 75 07 T 5 3,3 16 E ni 自 1.5 . 3 9 10 ... AC. 12 17 兵 標 1 0 0) . 2 13. 10 100 L : 1: 驴 自 ir. T 0) 10 比 7 1 1 1 分 6 13. 1-116 20 0 12 70 7 10: 12 PE 身 0 1 3 100 4 . . 7 H IJ 1)3 203 5 112 7 10 7 4, プニ 1. 1, 4 17 9.11 16 1 La" in 2 1 27 12 5 1 11: THE 0 09 11 7 IE. 1 1 100 6. 1 U) 7 7 7 U 125 1 2) 1) 1 Ji: 199 4 - 5 k - 1 0 J) 1) 110 1 ! 10 L: 72 to 12 17 0.9 C 1 0) 7 35 0) F. Ji: 3) 1 7 1 1 1 1. 9 11 TE 兵 1.1 (2) 1-1: 12 -11 124 3 -学 10 6 دېد U) . ATTE 1 1 13 Egi 5 L ~ 10 10 11: 12 T 11, 4 31/1 J. Ji. 2 1, 5 10 -(米 1.6 ~ 7 75 見 بر. دے IE P 注: 11 L か 言 4. 3 T (= 12 0 る 1) 1. 3 3 12 AL

to to 兵 < 1 13 111 114 7 1 11: 15 11 1 11 14 3 \$ 1 1/2 勞 1 15 1 141 7 -7 U) 10 401 3 12 77 100 [10] 5 6 0) 79 1 0 15 英 12 -1 4 13 [14] ばならず 1 0 的 0) 2) 十年 1= -13 11 米 193 0 3 の統治 灰 e 0) 11 13 12 3 1- + 1) 米 1-M 100]]; 兵 1 全行 0 外向 0 つて 11 230 11 8 7: 71 1 11. 15; 10 1 İŤ ננק を似 12: 1 12 7 AL つた。捕 0) 17 1 -7 P 15 的 1) 1 TE -L 计 4 ., 2 げに ip . . 100 E. to 1)5 n: *, HE 11 F. 1 3 175 11.1 人 - , 1 江 -10 T Y ... 2 113 HIL 1: . 0 0) 411 兵 1 日学 治 = " 1 1 侧 一 -) 1:1 7 在 力 15" E A 6, でに で --13 AL 1. 1 < 13 9 0 . 13 : 5: 113 7 7 上しい FI 1 1... 1 10 . IJ 174 12 3 - Ir 2 1,5 .7 Mi. 1,1 -53 1 IL . 4 1211 8 E -5 3)3 E. ... G. 30 0 1

111 辟 Cz 7 73 力; 水 ft 5 J) 米 かっ n 1 人 15 3 も 1,0 It 13. E 外 6,01 L 14 1) 北 11: 11 12 7 1.3 115 な 根 0) Į įI IC bi 112 0) 6 13 .1: 13 V) 111 10 11 的 P して T な HE 3) * 9 1 15 0 3 14 41 UI 變 120 13-7 1) 0 1 -5 ii) () 5 2 7 -1 5 3 1,3 il. 10 15 L 15 K 13 11 7.5 力 10 J L . -4 10. المالم るこ 10 12 0 15 1 IL 1502 とに 43 0) . . 20 1= Nic. 1 1. よつ よう 1:1 12 L 北京 3) なが 7 2 L 3 1. 根 4 5 TC 12 U) 1 0) 的 是 12 (inj. 7 な 12 11.0 I.F 1 3 1 から 12 00 3 1 (1) 7 0 44 < 2 11.6 137 ふこ H U) TC j. 12 他 5 2 0 0) 75 1,5 (1)

深 fr. 堂 2 F 6 25 15 10 75 0) 私 5) 0) 12 t, 3 -6 7 0 12 7 0 17 -7 源 1 0) ___ 1 4 13 4,5 例 1 7 7 JI; 提 7 关 1-12 U) (1) -7 13 y W: から F. 1 ,-F. 0 L h 力 1 彼 1 15 1: 1: 水 -7-11: 1 英 让 U) 111 v その 15 7,000 111 1 沙 Us 2/8 11/2 11 ¥, 115 V) 列 .15 112 けよう 米 7/3 50 63 F 11 此 1 11 1 V 7 1.5 光景 7 196 1 好 2 7 A. C. : 4 17 U 13 73 1 1 1 = 2 . 47 2 IJ 45 米 L -1-F." 水 技 .7 .10 125 1 15 P 6 2 E. 0 U) - 5 720 73 Ju; 115 1 E 3 To ~ 122 7,0 16 1ic 3 10 7 乞く 7 1定 TC 3 15 1 12 3) 7 3) T 1= 1 胖 × 0 1-L 3 1 12 校 " 米 0) 松 1) 10 比 MIC 19 4 71 L D よう 25 块 1th 其 18 兵 それ 2 から (1) 72 3 から とは 投戶 1.4 2 何 05 なじ T É 1 马 1 T れ 1 53 Di L 3 つて 3 0 1 便 な 小 0: 10 721] Hill 版 光 かっ 25 1= 村 0 2 ic 41: たから 3 r 12 15 0 0 LE É 5

3 177] 0) 2 万 な 0) U) 5% 0) 12 T を受 け 17 3 T 1 12 T 41 フ 馬 + 8 111 は 1 として 1 9 1.2 今 13 かく H 7 11-木 E. ill な 1 Thi 3 黄 1 1. 0) 12 (li 117 0 竹 0) 15 1) 67 长 1/2 TC 20 * 作 10 TIE かっ 1, 1 EL 之 ï 2 す 7.6 4. 化 60 3 315 73 2 1 0) 等 1 情 fir 1: 1) -5 11: ľ, は 50 1. 0) 0) T 12 to 33 -米 Ti 戰 331 2 後 0) 22 12 40 780 -1-15 0 in C 150 10 1 (1) 18: 1: 0) 7 U) 1: [F.] L 以 [4 九二 孙 11 4) C -1-3 X L 7 1 14 37) 59: 1) おう Fill 九 y 3 لح. ik V) 29 1 100 E" vo

1 Li i 2-0 4 2 1 K 3: 洋人ハ 5 2): 12 0) ところ 2) : 15 .6 701 0) 11 0) 1) 0) 11 11 小 H 113 :12 心 M 1 75 35 -12 1) ボーとい 77.3 V 1 [[]] 15 人 11 0 1) 0 (1) 0) vo jie 1) 11: 肚 0) THE カリテ 3 3 8) T, 11. 11.0 ひょ U) נל 11 1) 11. 16 人 U) £11 0 115 1: 4) CA 7); 3 車頭片秩序 1) 34 #2 例 1 1 3 獎. をも 3 U) if. 10 TC 12 力 強 13 4 K H どかい 17 つて他民 映 T.T. な 木 九 でか -(0 5 1 [11] 建设 Ls はたら (1) いしてい 1:15 って、 る E G, どしい 堂 2 南 75 v 12 道道总 つて \$. この 点 6. しみ U) 御しよう だ 意味 を理 かり 12 ju を付 0) 个米軍 現 運命 郁 1,0 7 ち心脈する TI とした -5 3) 1. 3 かっ 5 12 10 e 0 ら遊 2 加 3 RL 13 以根本的 U) 12 4:1 3 FIL (= 7 L 0) U) やら L 72 7 35 1 7 7 13 な錯 カに 7 1: 小 1: は 力 8 49 v 1: tik + 5 6 まじ 114 る り立 42 T 10 47 -1 13. 1 It -上 E 13 (1) 米 3 な

32 M 11 4: 1.1 1.1 110 1-1: 14 11: 1-6 1 7 1 U. 0) 11 .9 73 E. -1 43 1 U SE 机 1 17 70 P (0 米 U) 1 1 120 15. 411 11: 1 V 3 0)

3 5 17 T 3 31 12 12 LIJ 3 111 2) 3 ; 0 15 -7 15 3 1) 1) E. 40 71 7 313 1+ -11 T 11 1 50 1 3 2 45 Vo 1 4 11 B 3 L -) --12 1 -3 6 1 703 -6 10: 10 0 -3 1 5) C.0 . , . 5 3 112 13 6 .71. 1 11 -1-75 * 1 1: 60 1 1 i'i 1 : 1.1 7. 3 1: 1. -1 12 -70 7 3 , 1 10 71: 111 6 1 6 3) 10 1 12 3 11 17 45 15 1) (1) " 1 しい 3 13 ---5 7 0 0) . > 1 7 3 2 1 (3 7 7 -(E. 3) 134 1: 70 7 4 3 1 -215 y 33 (5) y 10 机 [1] 2 3 11 .32 8 7 -5-10 7 1/2 12: 2 × 10 150 ---10. F. 14 \$ 3 3 F. 力。 117 かっ から 1 3.5 坝 -1-3 3 < 1 75 北 6 2 1 20 A < 1) -7 j . -2 6 6 -To T Es 3/2 12 11 15 H H 10 =/ 2, U 35 -尖 力: 115 大 [4 1 3/6 1 ح ~ -1 1 11; SIE ·ji 米 - | -7 U) H 3) < 1 , Life. 60 23 7 23. () 大二 2) 1 2 50 7 1: []] 11/2 3 1 2) 3 % 1 2 Us 07 1 7 n 0) 2 515 6 1 1 0) (1) 6) 30 6. 1 11 2 行 3 141 1 ---13 -5-大 70 1 周 7 1 K 3 1 1.,) -12 11 3 12 1.5 11 H H 0) 73: (2 75 I.K (1) 2 3 5.11 じ) 73 1 1 12 1/2 1 1 10 1. 1 11 00 かん 7. 1/1 1/1 1 -Jif. 1: 1. 5 U. 1) -1: 7: -5 力言 3 12 4 111 12 10: 75 11 , 11 3,3 2 3 35 8 12 H ni 75 11: 11-0 1 72 1 1 1) 30 Li 72 0) TI: 3 8% -15 1 [] 3 110 0) 10 7 3-0 30 1.1 1. 7 5 ., 7 4 1 T 111 23 1 111 4 1. 2 JĮĹ 2) 2 X 7 0 5

よっくり [1] -1-どり if: 17: 1)5 72 2 17 1 : 15 1 30 1 15 分 1,0 1 1 1 14 から これ とい 1: て見 12 : i かりだったし 1.3 1 1 を同 10 策たの条両人で火佐 11 的 行 なって見る 1 ふい 沙洲 が十分でなく。 かが、以外共 71 T (2/3 1,1 2 95 5 1 -しか カン -6 3 つて 1 U) た と思ふと「水で じ、特 かつ 7: 7 7 - 1 つたのは ※ 川 -5 かた 100 は上江江 1-1 17.0 官子 フ 11 11 20 1 し、 1213 1 17 N そのしやもしやあした様子を見て呼 1/ 1.1 د إ F. 10 7 2.1 中中 米川 17 大部分は米国教官であったらしい つつつ 49 11 117 1 変心で他人 1 E. 法方にばか tic. 2. 5 9 下さい 佐などもわた。その大作が Hi: へてそれはなかなか同じ 1= から 49 けいに 1 () ピフィ 饭 FT. 1.1 E. 0) 1 1 3 75 1 0 .li: 1...] ,14 4 -11 9 E 15 L. 3 . (, 上であ 問 りめて際 1, 0 1.1 . 4 -5 1 12 411 3 7,0 E. 1 どぼ 111 11 دراء 下さい 15 ン兵 7,0 C, 20 5) 15 7.5 3 fu 1: dia U) -(5 5 すじ 1. داد 1. * - A. 1 5 211 14 íE 25 C 1 2 11 で治 -. 6 V 日本語分致 沙言 2 4 113 11 350 係で。米 らなら して . 7.3 u's á 5 LL) とフ 7: るとい から 沙山 H 19:2 -12 1) 1) 2 __ 本 700 C . -(-1: 1 25 1) U) 11 た TC 12 6 1) 15 3 つたの明み -(-植 3 へて 11/2 6 -19 U) -1 1.5 103 -1 د 堂 12 £ 11 6-10 F. IE 13 [11] りた つて (力言 70 4 17 1/5 兆 12 1 11 26 lic 1 1,0 317 6. 角 のた tive 3 2 2 15 5 6 10 40 14 34 12 ---13. 7

1-72 1 15. 2 1-[] 7 U I. 1 -75 ** (5) 1 = ない 37 0 5 i 11. 12 11= 5 1 1-1 7 ... 命 2 The 7 11 7 -6-Us 1-11 10 15 3 5 1 L 1. 75 7 -13 ti 3 0 11 15. から 4, 35 11 歌 11: 1211 1 75 11: 力言 E, 偷 < 11: 1 ع 15 13 111 5 思 7-13 V 本 . 治 弘艺 رگر 1.1 E 415 3 30 7) 12 (133 17 5 (1) 00 11 1 30 -12 3 7 10 を行 贈 200 化 9 1= 11 2 11. 70 7 TH 3 5 ~ 6 7 -4-12) 75 1) 15 75 3 3 11 70 110 2 15 ديد 0 U 6. 15 - 1 13 20 15 1 北 8. M. AF. 15 111 -4 100 11 1: 16 2 15 7); مل 1.5 33 100 -) 1) H 44: U) 17 7 汽 111 は 11 15 0) 江 洲 H 1/2 hi. 1) 75 师 1 --1h 8 á). 613 111 ع

10 13 1) 1) 13 2 1 12 1. 11 4) 01 0 14, -U 11 (= 0) 7 IL 1 0 1) 1: . 3 ii 北 1 th 1 3 2) TP 孙 []-3: U) 11 3 1 11 L 史 3 * 7 MIJ U 1: 200 15 ~ 7 M 6. ^ 13 7: h 4 ili. 完 . H -KL 7) しっ 7 12 1 11 15 VI 3 4 でに 2 行 15 かっ 0 して と彼 w 12 6 1 0 16 事. 搞 (5) をたたい 7 30 700 だと 115 1,1 15 6 いげ A . . 1.5 45 lik v 1 後 12 10 11 2 imi まで th 75 全 41 ززاز . 5 < 0 10 į į 引 1 15 3 -カコ 30 V 111 2 2 1.3 11 -100 11. 12 2 E 1 3 ^ 411 1, 15 ħ 150 5 13 とて -3 2 - (v 1 = 0 () 7 . 111 1:0 6 1. (1) 30 1 3 F. . 8 3.5 12 C 4 食 10 5 1 1 1.95 11/10 \$2 - 1 E-12 15 1.5 11 12 13: 75 111 0 100 3: で W. SL

70 17 ~ L 不 (.) 15 1-入 - 1 1-日寿 12 1.1 + Ji. . 六名 0) 11/2 11A-我 1 .. 733 £!, 4) 111 1 L -2) 3 3

民族精神の勝利

1 4 22 稿 力; 3 10 - - to 元 -5 70 6 A 2 L FZ 1) 私 7 15 817 -1-7 31 南 3 E 1 2 1-1 5 12 4 111 16 16-Di 1= 13 2 13 1 w 細いて il ع 12 1 7 II. 0) 作 201 青 1) 34 5 60 116. 力; 11/2 11 14 .iji 2 THE 11/2 12 北 -6 11 7 0) to 23 . T 316 为言 島 Mi, 2) .3 . 3 . 23 40 月 150 渡 72 1: 外 TC ^ 4 三日 0 れ 111 3 0 7 米 徵 -T-135 ais 15 2 に始 11: 1/2 比 45 13: 12 . カデ 111 述 13. 1) 13 V 23 V) 行 2 12 12 9) . 5 抓 增 767 1 3 1.3 b 7,4 17 12 强 12 103 J) 15 机 7 だけで 72 水 U) 3 6 2 -1-MI 70 (4) 6 12 IC H 0) 北 To 0 1. 1) 2 外 (1) 8 1.5 20 U 72 111 3 0) -L 10 116 0 111 15 إناا 10 -1: 六 to 72 来 1= 16 T-13 HE MJ. علد 3 1111 比 H 11 3 5 6 1 THE 10 22 3 L 19 Ti M 5 10 E 1 112 11: 17. - CT G v --1 位 7 ì 4: 135 ML 2 -15. 11 12 10 35 15 11 1, 1 は 112 in 題 U) 0 -性 111 ill 1,0 12 12

12 17 352 11. 15 -1.10 2 力 P 0) h. " じと 技厂 なに 1 0) 兵が 6 2 3 < 17 2.3 36 3) 75 U) 灾役 分言 3 1: 1) 1 6 Ji. L 11 3 12 2.5 7 . 级 -1 7: L 345 10 6. 210 ---10 13 413 20 为 30 313 1, 13 J) 4 ifij 15 9 __ 11 5 5 1 2 W. 0 1= Mi Jus. -) 12 7. 7 7 3 L (0) 1 _ 72 7 200 TC 1, (fi (1) 43 3) 12 1/2 < N . 4 1 11: J.C 完定 E, 办: -) 2/1 2 3 L 5 115 1 11 7)3 15 3 L 六 5 15 ni 733 1) 2 3 9.13 -65

J. . JĒ, -1 Ji: 0 つ間 2.1 12 0) -16 3/1 ニール 此 12 15 ¿ 1. 115 100 113 1: . [U . Dr C Tr -10 はね 1 1 -1 10 . 120 :3 12 3 カラ 2 75 75 源 L L to 九 22 ----4 دزز -加 1.0 ---Us 1 ラ 1: UF 65 T 12 1 3 102 る = 1) 9 14 0) 0) V 7: 1: 1 30 11; 10 3 水 沙节 1º にた さた 3) 341 1 つて、 を越えて、 12 1> 12 9 20 -) 1 でした for J T 信い 祭兵 ांग 2) 3 HI! 1+ 空ノト が負 25 U) 13 T. 12 か なしとみ 11: 1 7 5 16 14 U) 150 な へに滞 1:15 1/2 兵 10 500 2 1 = 2 11 15 1,1; 13 . ととがに + 1 ...2 50 ٥ 流 V 90 112 51 i T.

停はつて察るので 110 タア 近 122 15 ((1) 1 412 4: Ĩ. に落下 3 15 から 心とうちゃ 5000 して、藍絲だる音響をたてて炸製するのが、地びび 15 43 -1 ~ 2 12 10 10 = IN V 1 1 1 かっ ら射 の 行: つて集る領ちがひじみ 命もいくばくもない 12 7 るととも 侧 3 5 50

(四月十六日。リール河畔にて)

0) jE 1 9 と運情とを改らにあたへて去るほかはないのであ

0) えと、所在なげに立つてゐる。 からから 1 7 3 12 かならいはてられ らばる代信 V スはパク かにして、まったくは、と化してるる。 アン年月 てわ 南端の落である。海岸は個子の林に特はれ、ニッ るホセ・タサールの復が、健野原のなかにぼつ ヒリ .79 F. ンツ HJ

没うちはに立つと、心上に無のやうに コレ セドール B 113 112 13 つて わる。絶攻

ン半島

U)

fi, i

12

1/2

-)

tco

三日に同語して以来。十一日に合くバタア

2. 、すみきつた古客たばつばつと続日 10 いるがコレヒドーや鳥に信中する、 この要言の的 コン ヒドール島だけは、また、 答例次に、ちょうど、如本かさかさまにしたやらに、 な組の花をひらく。単行家の人 コレヒドール要にから以前 ちってこし頭 味るといるのであ する り話 41 4 は記を言 411 彈

ごとく思は -3 V れるい 1 12 13 -42 3)3 y 5 5 1.J ペレスの町はもちろん、パタアン年島の各所には、多くの未 Wi を飛ばして来る。 コレヒドールはいるや红 1 の鳥の 13

37)

るとい

h

2 10 分 1 116 H 20 1 4 30 111 1:3 74. 100 15 20 矿 n U) 7 だ li: 30 ti 110 - 1 000 L 13-C 拍 -7 1.5. 11. 3 0 41 7 3/12 3 -5--) 9 供 1.14 K 7 3 10 12 13 3) 6. , , , ち 15 1,2 1: 3 U IK b: (1) 分 1 R Sui 5) CI 11 6 を以 15 は気 9) 多 T. 洭 60 75 دم 7 粘をや ると、 00 恥しさうにっ 7 is rk 700 ってし [] [1] (1) 分が今日 かい 沈 うい それ 3 3 50 cje 2 力。 0 力。 とう 111, ., 5 Ir. 411 15 10 - : 41: 12 ó 12 417 0 1) 1 e . から 少し かり 他 15 2 5 6 2 15 0 1 10 との < 2 EZ 32 1 5 傷 U) かっ かる J.C h

13 2 1 12 7: 5 3,3 72 H IC 2 16 分 07 115 32 1: 72 20 12 V (1) 15 + 3 = 10 7 であ 17 1: L 0) 0) Ti. 0) MY ツ te Mj -TE 6. -14 E. i, かっ 10 h 11 ~ 50 かんん 19 1= 30 9. ちまくる 2 0 7 13 ス ^ 3 私 1 6. 500 0 10 3. 3 72 たちはる 9 3,5 72 1 18 0) まし 1 . るところ 3 2,-更 لح 北 5 1 3 ン 11: 0) I, 1115 から 今はこ と川 -5 かっ - 1 n 33 7 ることが、 7 ~ 50 -4 112 3 0 7 -のり とか 13: 3 دور からか 5 1.1 から 6 إلماذ な 75 15 70 18 大 23 3.7 V 3 ン・フ 2 2 1L 70 は 60 7 1) 九 7 f, 5 3 5 3 J. 2 # L 15 6 195 4 50 12 < 0 11 13 U) 100 WZ. + 11 17 15 1-To 2 U) 30 17 水 4. , 1 11 1 17 1) 次 F. U) 3) 213 0) 1) 3 V) 12 5 7 3646 * 77: 0 7 to 4 25 H 6 25 C4 10 7)3 رق ا 113 11 16 0 かこ 1 3 7 力 0) 0) 6 好色 3 力 とな 11 5 早 1: b 15 12

0) 1 H 1 T 111 \$2 3 -) 141 り、小). <u>[</u> 0 100 11 5% () でた 1 とつ 7) 5 かっ んで買 た しらへ 1= 3 5: (2) V) 6 J) K 1 0) 15 づい H 1 在 75 6 圣 73 谷 た合 1, かり 12 j' かっ 出 11 (1) 2 II てあ 7 題 JII 元 TC .: 720 7) 3 در 5 -4 12 E U) 造の 3 5 九 1 のに 67 -13 が 維尼 3 3 1.5. 15 70 5 10 2 治保に 100 ある 恒文 災 老人や老婆 h v 3 多什 75 3 114 1: 干人 0 315 6. K たち 10 10 んで楽 のか はま 0 多ない だ 120 713 3 弘 その 03 ع な . 折 少く 0) 機力と 60 カの E 7 つ市な皮膚 \$2 3 でいい T 也 30 2 るく わ うへい くは V 75 入れい へられ 3 ある。 5 111 な 7)3 Us 6 574 70 v 8 もせずに市 Vo 子 3 3 13 8 2) . 2 11 それ 多く Ľ 0 でし くの 1:0 や歩 1 H 供 12 1 23 20 20 دېد 此 100 0 を大事さらに 0) [:J· ては 省 定料 女子 くのかい to -5 0 11 ちから 者 视 L 13 林 0 から 5 13, 近礼 7 1 iU マラ 2 11 15. 3 供 2 3 12 8, ちとより つき は やつとで 35 13 から 抱かれ 1: 3 者 ŋ 見 3 11 12 40 h, 1: 如 2 2 ちび 1.1 من دېد 7, 11 10 学し 130 -1 6) 1) 1 70 三 T' 3) + ごん 30 2. cz 1.3 3 7 カラ 1 1.11 3 (5 4 1 H دير を口の中に 3 nº 3 ところ 打 7/2 との 1. な 500 办言 75 な 7: 1) It 1 U) L . 1 1 15 11 T C, ivi-c 3 これ つて、 0) 3 た 3 力 7, 13 1.0 IE < 25 30 1.1 3 3 3/1 12 1.5. 9 ~ 7. 不 B W 5 1= -5-5

113 17: 27 77 13 1,3 0 力多 1 0) 13 72 6, 1 15 15 11 THE X TC 3 15 70 درز 30 15 10 13 11 37) 417 (= 10 2,0 7 11 米 11/2 78 U. E 0) 1 10 116 L 3.11 11 ア -1-5.5 11 京 7 . -- 1 2) × L 1 11-京言 2, 4 7 (1) 15 111 75 0) 13 2 15 1) 1 د. 70 -11: 1= 111 5 8/0 2 72 * 0 4 < 1 0) 12 195 11 1 13 t 1.1 1-な知 12 V) M * L 6 U) 1) 12 7,0 1) ili -5 . .3 F 11 11 1. 0 113 受 77 担 1 1 1 10 2-II 水 70 17 +, 痈 < 7 li. 5.0 116 1 1 12 200 -11-4 0) 11 1. 17 . 700 0 . ; 3 H 6 7 i, 101 11 6 11 70 15 定ひ 12 5 大 113 " 70 2 jag 0 J) 151 15 - 1 0) 力多 15 1: (なが 將 7) 3 1) Si: 2 12 15 J) 115 60 1: 60 1 1: THE 12 5 1 3 つそう と笑 Sin 6 1) 1.1 15 7 は 1: -5 į. حزال 0 7 21. 5 250 3 U) L 1 Jel. 1. 10 144 1 IL in 5 146 13 0 . 11/12 6 2 15 詩 0) 12 U) U) 16 3 3 110 IL 3 -水 1/6 E 力; 15 4 10 2 U) 1) (1) 1 2 110 40 75 1 I.I 4 60 行 11. 3.11 F-~ -P H 0 100 -[8 14 7 7 5 1 3" 12 12 1. (3) = から -5. 弘 11 1 1 6, 14: .5 W 11 T. 1.0 23 II 15 73 すこ 1 11 F. I'lli 3 7 1 5 6 11 1-1: .4. 2,3 11/12 V TC (a t 1. 11 L 15 11 6, 0

2. 12 U) こまし ع 0) 7 5 5 10 U) 115 4 1 から 10 1: . 12 33 0 15 12 12 -~ 7 J) < 1 in 11: -10 10 < 10 1: 2 0) 40 114 12 111 7 1 3 01 1= 1.3 7 3 5 . . 15 1) 45 . 1 2 1 1 in 11 F. 1: 1: 直 47 15 . 1 1.5 15 10 12 T 4) 7 12 3 2 0 File 5 则 W. .le 2 水 火 44 红迪 から 11 30 2 -9 12 03 2 16

40 大 1 7 1. 2 111 7 75 10 るい 11/2 37 3) . . 5 5 (T) ir. 7 る + 0 10 11 かい to 17) C, E 200 6 カコ 原 333 U) 11 5 5 Щ 爽 < Sc. ~ 1-W. . MIC すう 11 17 -11 A. 1 かい دم V 11 5 7 33 U) 0 33 7 . 1 12 15 75 U) 1,0 -1: 1-* 12 6. 旭 7 % T -5 -17 100 1.0 て、 力; 1,5 Mi. 6 13 11/1 1,1 -72 7: 1.6 < 10 72 -ぞうつ 17 1 1 . . 1.1 3 19 堂 11 2 75 北 7E 4 L 10 13 1) 7. 3 W 4 117 沙 0) 3) 맛 111 (= 6, HE (1) 1 7 30 100 75 1. 21/2 il. 3 1 から 1-1 江北 13 6 0 10 1 1 15 U) . 10 1: 7 4,5 JK" 5. -ツ ようつ -(ye Las 6 L 3 17 -0 T 0 7: L 111 ナナル 0 TC 111 H 中 1 1-75 16 1) 12 23 2,3 17 1 5 0 130 3

درر E. 1: 9 . 1.3 to CN • 9 11 Si. 105 7 B 71 决 10 11 5 17 30 九 7: 13 13 2,7 131 H 10 03 1 3 1: A. IT -V M. 1 1 13 3) 1: 6 6. L 1 2 ... 1 15 で 1 7 v 115 5 23 7 13 11 11 _-10 75 1 11: U) 1 10 V) 男天 ~ 32 江 715 7 11 5 E, 日 . .: 20 70 H 11 C+ U) . 7, 1: 2,3 7: じり 1/2 13 0) 3 2 \equiv 7,3 i 15 < 玩 20 (1) 10 (五 1'i 5 --(= 1:30 H . F. ľ, 1 (12 6 1 2 10 0) 7))]] . FL 1 0) K 统 10 兵 水 1 -6 兵 4 4 L 1 H. 0) 20 V) 1 1: 5 iri 儿主 2 0 U) とし U 7. 1) 200 至 1) 11 :3 EI 7. 1) 130 7 4 6 * . TE 2 13 < L 为 30 6) 110 C 5 200 る。 V 5 12 11: 1) 10 (1) UI 1+ より 74 7: 113 E 2 2 U. -5 0 4 15 2 200 --3 (1) 5 北 21 は 1 . [7] 1 1 H 13 兵 ___ 7,5 10 To 人で -7 11 17 117 1: 2 11 111. 10 . 1.1. 0) All 111 71. \$ 1 50 0 3. 服 Ti 11 5 3 T 0 < 9 0 4 12 1 11 1) U) 10 112 (1) 北 1 4)

, 5 3 0 6 0) 2 大 31 J-100 12 13 弘 , . . 1 力 30 3 12 72 1) 1.2. 白 - , 1 . 36 -> 1/1 < 13 - , 7. (= 7. 7) 2 90 0 上ごれ た 70 . 3 TI 17 4 -1 120 0 のに、不 1 Z 4 力」 1.1. 13 Ė . 1 10 - 4 18 47 0) FILT 14 1: 沙 L 0) 3 15% L 1) ほの 1-73 i 11 をいだ 1. 7 111 -100 投 Ci 49 张 11/2 栄 12 1 313 1 ところ 13 长 LE はう U) 113 7 pi: 11 U) (1) C 6 11 11 11 3 V 111 1/2 L TC 1 v V 立 . < かい 1) 7 2 分 2 13 い V) L 3 カ 11 150 Ö つて 米 2 1: 2.0 玩 20 共 3) 6 12 7 ~ دإد -2 13 (1) . 31 20 1/2 1 行. 5 -10 Ti 1 U) II' 15 (1) 5 : 5 H 大に は 木 7 1. 1-JE 0) 1. 0) Sic 2 15 to 譜 T

消华

村边

75

3

12

4/2 0) 43 3 213 12 腸 19 15 堂 かっ 7 1-1 な U) ٢ 思は (1) 3 力言 H 11 70 5 0) 、こんなに かい 0) 17 درد 171 230 17 i, 73 3 为 2 20 1 ch .7. . 1 12 6 为 8 12 45 0 6, 1) 00 も当くの条矢は 120 村小 1 : 73 0) 灰 て祭るつ U) 1.5 米 0 かか 1. W F V. 10 1. 力; 712 15 ż. · v わ 735 45 ないには、 13 . いて楽るさい 75 3 0 15 TZ 1 比 15 11 5 から Vo (1) 兵 ところ L 0) ふしざ 311 カニ 12 7/2 カ 水 0 5 20 یے るっざるにこれ ム成じた。質 -7. 5 ות 思 そく 111 4 1) -1) C 9.11 わ どくと、急追 12 2) 6 まし 72 L 15 n そい 12 1: v. O -1)-1) 1 10 įį į -米 3') ----けい 1= 0 Ji. 7 1 7. h 01 1.5 兵 E. É 5 0) 13 旅を bs 11 ¥) ٢ 13. is. 3 12 7-10 カン -0

きし \$ II. てな を一風 40 らに、 から 二十錢 . それ 米 もで質 30 lis 11 允 いるは長 分に持 つた。 0 iii つてゐたい 前でいしやけ 2-产儿 しかと小ら りに 11 15 るとき 1-0 12 15 SC. . H ---山崎 7: 11 55 1: 次

炸

7: 0 5: -1/2 米 TE 10.18 H 11: الم 30 Hi 黨 11 ع 13 4 1/0 1: して (= 30 25 14) U) 5 な . は から 10 202 水 1= 6 1/2 ع 行〈 7 なって楽 油ごを 2 半島を南 111 70 にしたやうなち H でしていく。 たこ 'illi U, r į 1 1-食る 北 くいはく 13 2 fr: 5; 版 B 加 比 12 柳合 5 . 1-50 であ 一个 116 ち つたこ 12 دېد 江 ع 146

ET 9.71 3 L 0 200 1) 17) 77: 1 دېد 12 1/0 附 12 13 1.1 70 H TO 1. 211 0) 3 ا اد 2 10 32 ち 23 1 6. , 1 1.1 10 --5 17) 1.0 ぎて 9) 2 カン 1 --(--6-2 < n 11 1 (1) 1. 3 1.3 . 0 ---0 15 1 1 1 15 L 训 70 0 此 3 - 3 ガ 50 19 7 4 .1. 0) V 为 右 (1) -7 1 190 30 12 i) 8 7 ۴ 林 らなか Iv. 72 U. 1 0) 4 1 0 桁の側に当 n [10] 315 後 . 肠 为 15 7 1.7 __ はっか 5 た標 115 15 似 ころ 7 1 10 -5. (. 1 = v 中な島 ラ 36 U) そこに かっ 班 1-10 . . 他 から 0 3.1 1," 15 の見を似 30 1) 1 113 3 1) 4 T く。 0 10 4) د 1 2 . 信 5 りつ 1 12 -語と横 17. 1-0 1-7 大 15 71 =1 ili 13 11 12 1: L たへてわた。 6 1 5 310 1 4 3 7 (人) h" io A. 1 1) E 12 12 T n 100 Hill £3, 相 褫

0 NY 1= HARE 順 1 域 · ii -16 强 100 力多 落 (1) 13 L 7 W 技 50 順色 0) 71 0 TI 4 1.2 55 Ei . 1112 1 1 0) -) 1 12 F . CX . 1 70 60 1 11

PD) < 172 0) H 水 1. 4 一 111 1: 0) THE . L SE 78 . 11/2 20 班 1: 10 池 1 11 11 614 1-K L 0 TC JII 7 .15 学 0) TC 50 0 5 47 - 5 15 < 7/2 -5 15 12 明 1 TC 0 1: (1) in IL -5 . - 1 -111 36 -

(V) T 115 こづ 13 7 2 100 11: 12 3) SICT. 7 745 1 113 79 1) 15 米 30 -6 733 - > 1 v 10 11 道 1 1 315 15 73 73 11) 1 . 7: 沙言 TA 6 L 心 1) 1) 15 16 00 3 V) 11 . . 22 1, 71 T 110 1) 41 72 2 18 1) 81 U 3 iE 7/ 21 カデ 13 36 7.2 11 ~ V) 1 0) 15 1.1 Us 1) . V) 7 111 江 だ L 0 5 100 6. 15 0 0 741 15 3 32-4 70] 111 V 11 1 17 11/5 (= ñ w 50 U (= 分 113 13 15 70 加 200 10 1 2 11) 70 100 1 2 -(-1= . 11 100 0 5 竹 -6 23 北 人 14 4.1 Ð 1 此 75 75 1 1 1 1) . Jug. 0 11 1.2 岐 4: 2 T (= RL -C 100 71 力; 67 1: 11 2 70 -1 li (5) んに 汽 1-30 5 .3 1 70 45 3 11/2 117, 12 1: 10 > 33 15 1 11: 4.45 (3) 111 7 1 1 3, :4: 13 2 7 < 13 -1-(12 H . -10 C 11 U) 21 0) 116 其 . 男 光 得 111 1: 15 3 0 1: 35 0 カン 2 Di 人 4 1 A 20 15 3 1 5 0 30 10 U) :+ 0 16 U 190 小 1,2 to 3-则 H. ò 10 :12 3) 1 头 412 X 2 2 2 1.0 家 で 7 314 から 115 0) 1. り 1.5 15 -15-4 1 3) +: 63 < -そく 115 7 15 坂 之 T __ H 比 1) 顶 -73 11 分 111 < . . 1= 31 -0) ح 1/2 化 1 2 FIL 0) 11.7 h ソ) か 0 15 北 1-1-[11] 大 11 ... 11: 110 L -1-77 3 115 11: 10 72 100 3 1

1 ...5 \$2. 117 な 1.1 1 1= カデ 14 12 力 から 1= 7 16.6 水 3 111 72 新 3 L _ 1 4 60 0 -) 772 7 7 7 0) 17 は 7 1 1= 145 5 13 9 . かい B は 1= 11 1 H 6 71 1,5 族 60 0 0 骨 111 117 松 0) (15) 7.2 1 % ない 6 1-1) 0 13 . 70 1;5 た V) . . 1 --) 1 6. -10 3) U)

15 200 压 t 10 34) 7 Hi 1 جد 上山 5 10 とから 0 2 . 23 11: 5 19- 11 3 24 12 0) H 道 36 30 13 لح 3 23 5. 力言 1 7) 7 75 . 60 F 11/1 112 11: 21 U) 5, ife 5 10 i. 3 260 27. J. 11 1 - 4

11 71 35 :10 11.1 UI - 2 121 11: 2 4 2 鳥 illi h ديد T T 1 11 U) TIL Mi 110 14 . -1.5 70 F" 1 :14 3 . 1 11 1 11 7 = 15 ilin 101 10 -6 7 3,3 1 15. [6] 119 1/2 U) 15 1 75 0 -2,0 1 1 カ; 7: 1/2 1 7 ů, Juli: 12 3 わ 15 力多 かっ (1) 1 方 27 0 101 2 13 1) ~ 7 1 72 THE 1 70 111 10 IL 30 L 10 -1 9 0 T . 0 3 1) 111 V た。 央 33 5 + 2 T ち to 1 90 V 11 : 1 0 ٤ 11: 4 15 17 -III. 1 1 n 方 -1 His 0 1) 111 5 1/2 07 11 j// H di 才 1014 1 7 3 U) 12 62 111 2 0 111 凯 3 313 0 . < 3 1 1 2 (1) (7 2 K 1 42 1 . 9 1 わ 12 15 ... 13 1 10 [411 11 2 儿 IC 1) 11 10 ,T. TC 21. 401 111 3 1. 12 抽 11 7: . 135 1.5 1 0 . 3 y 77 3 . 1 15 7 15 11: 1 70 4) 15 Hi 行 1 12 111 1.3 7 300 1 1 -1 U) 14. N

1 3, V-H 32 300 1) 1 まし (1) --) MI 72 地 11 1-· 1 LL 門(0) U) 柳 弧 大 4 1 15 沙言 が -ば 腹 2 4 7 T in 2/5 27. 7-. 36 r.A 5 0 L (T 6 . 7: 2 3 1/2 ~ 0 U) 3. 12 3 33 641 1 ... 17 1/0 110 1: 1 3 3 U)

し、 队 T IÍS. 1.5 ,IL < 15 B 0) 4) 73 L. UI 11 CF -る。 6 714 0) in 0 校 1.1 6. 42 3 110 10 . to 完 00) H 0 1) 11/2 1-1/2 27 3 5 < 10 n i 7,7 -分11 57 [11] DA 15 102 My. 75 [] 13 72 30 'n 0) 功 0) 5 10 1 得 6. 114 1 3 2 6. 25 [] 2 を明 17 た。 Tr. E 行 0 200 13 13 11 7: Ill 112 -20 113 .E F. L 41 0) 12 多 ~ 1:i 70 TC 0 L [] (1) h ---1ľ, 1 3 ---利 2 15 T た 村 78 il. 1 50) 行 --t: 反 12 19 7 1 1 2 .1 1 5 li: -45 to 12.3 Fit 9. 1 1 0 65 180 1.5 ち (7: 75 L 7 3 力 ME (1) 社 1: 1) > -11 < 11 3 L 1 L 13 . 5 TC . to 16 30 3 911 . At. ŧ, 200 U 14 L カド 11 1: U 7 T. 15 ديد 2 (1 11 後 60 2 1) L ::1 0) U) 1: 1.1. 吹 -11 1 75 133 12. 9 1: 7 0 70 2)3 1,0 3 23 100 L 1 4 12 in - 1 12 1 1 I 5 13 0 -T 1/2 11)

2 0) ب 5 E L T . 4 ~ 1 北 7; 141 地 U) 13/2 PARE 12 100 不定 3 11 70

17 0 O) 提 SE to 1 1 31 7/12 70 13.00 73 1) 2 3 11 CK 1.5 23 773 U 3; 0 11 -7 3 时: 111 Ir. 3) The same Hi: 1 fj 413 7-43 U) U) :3 1 Ti 3/3 2 8 介 M. 15 3 jji: 6, T 1, } 5 ill し、 EN (1) 9 H から vo 0) 72 3 45 1. ni 1.E 30 L . 5 1 0 カン 16 ~ 30 15 1/1 11 な -11 Dj. 1 2 5 (1 6 0 72 11 U) 75 II 10 E 1.1 外 1.1 11 72 0 11: 10 -1: 1: 11. 10 -10 23 かい 511 43 (5) 3/3 1= 12 つて 班 0) 3 15 3 4 2 4 2 H 3 V) 11 3 1.5. 1 40 1 -6. 3") -5 場 3 13 1 33 3); < 3 75 美 明 0) 3 زار: T Big H U) 15

兵隊 (1) 10 弘 たが ば -11 23 0 ŋ 1= 是 たっ . (12 突 入 1 14 V) 人し 2 12 F 9 つてマキ 3 ヤングル かい 论 たっ 5 つかか げて、戦 3 た れんばか の行 0) 20 機能量を指 [i | i いでといい 上で自兵戦が展 1 りに揺りし りこんだ。 'n つてゐる 150 めって 0 137 ["] 3 3 米 12 d) 三回 兵のところへ、統剣 その後出 国 720 順(の) H 1.Z の実験 いいか な気 瓶 かっ 同に はたばた を行つた。 5 1 U) 13. 2 4. 6 0 ٢ 12 出 たほ 6 40 -3 11 00) 12 cje かい 30 5 100 \$2 30 75 12 1 は 洪

2 40 5 n の行 上で 北北北 な高 16 から 915 II 12 720 4' 1-1-773 IN 3 72 23 T 25 72

1,5 -1,3 32 1: 70 x 13: 5 12 4 6 U) 7 14 4, ح 1 T (きゃい 17 7 技 10 35 0) 北 除 11 づこか 15 1-0) 6 1.5 1 F 7 6 11 0 ·Ľ らともなく -5-1 . 1-11 でに 3 1 1 1.1 0 III. に置り U) U) ことぎれ n[] 7 --(1) The 力。 - 5-0 h. -4-て、明 120 n: 10 2) 1/L 1.5 15 三村 子人 1: 11 200 顺 1 12 力言 をにぎ つに 從 18 15 15 社 0) 2 九 12 映 1 つたま 0 vo 1) 3. 1 カラ 上 E. 力 うこえて 3 1 亡 へつた。 67 IL 1 12 7 i. 100 -ま) 45 すこし 3 3 之 15 1 8 1 2 在 Ú 15 6 1.5 110 是

三日 -3 1 , 11/4 -12 2 は完 ふどろ 10.1 0) Isi (nii ~ 10 さま Ping. 1.35 4 は源 W , i 24 C3 32 办礼 た一度 をふるひ 11 12 1: おてして立 te fo 力多 3 分 d) 0) から 18 り、

101 2 111 1,0 1. 20 2 -1: 17.2 ,. 1 3 1+ 7; 3 H - 2 10 BE 200 [6] (1) [14] 4 1,1 1 15 pin . 1.1 1,1 (1) 3 111 77 6 15 111 715 10 3 1/3 1/1 1, 1 江 [1] [] 0 11 2, 1.5 IC. 13 4 1 111 11 1. 111 1: U) 11 < 1 1 111 12 L 70 v 13 1 1,1 1.5 11.1 3 0) 35 0 智 之 12 1,5 0 1: 0 jį 坑 3 0 0 在 た 100 4,5 111 1) 家 7 N 2 101 5 . 71 0 E 20: 1.5 1 311 0 21 明十 . . 2 2 . 1= 30 1110 P . . . T 11 给 -11 112 U) 3 H 1 *C 1 -5 ni 1 3 3 Lic L in か かい -7 初 6 1 1): 65 100 7)3 145 te 0 12 对 14 0 -111 --67 TE 5 16 il 71 -2-1 13 北 J) して 4 11 12 104 3 10 1-11 地 L カル 1 1 45 L 9) 7 3 光 F. かっ 7,0 1. 7, 100 30 13 3 1 : 0 11: 5 7 6 5: 4) ---1) 5 人 U) Cir 3 後 UJ 70 50 1 1 1 C, 3 L + 377 12 12 12 -: 5 力 2 ديد 7/3 頭 沙言 (3 13 200 L 1 -1 0 11, 71 1 7 IV 2 **FIII**2 2 A E WK. 0 0) 10 1 11: 17 7. 11-1 0) 12 112 113 J: U) 70 FIE 30 33 [1.] 3: 71 p 1. 1= 1: 心 1) < 9: 6, 1 0 . [V 200 生 th : 1 . 12 TC DIT ٢ 12 1E 111 块

THE . コニンで 13 72 1 27 0 81 Jali. J: 311 3,-N.F. 11 英 ILL から L 開 75 友 1+ 0) 12 1," 12 生 . . [40 I ? -C (1) . 4 1 1 115 3951 1 20 かりつ 4: L 13 12 TL 3 v JE: 19 13 i i 10 < 71

B #1 112

-5.

(II 1):

-)

vo 1

2 3

1 ,-

IC

113

合 tr 1

in C. €,

F 1= 32

-1-

\$,

0)

III

1 0

105

70

6

洲

周

EL

なて日

6 30 0

\$ 7.0

1 1

1

1. 13

7.

つんれ

to

分

(1)

1.1

6

10

1

2

1

1

HE

1/1

412

[11]

100

17

11

1.2

3

112 0%

1/2

0 11

tco

4

0) 4/1

1:

14

15

たし

12 11

2L

5 2

° 12

113 0

4 1

1150

龍 田子

V 1:

U)

5

攻 2.3 2 かい 1/-0) 0, 5 1+ 65 100 ALC: 0) 7 15 451 ٢ 引 100 -50 3 3 2 L 7.0 10 方 11 1 . 1 7: 34 : +" 111 2,5 3 i -) 2, HI -(-100 () 1 ŧ1 IE ni 1. 1. 5,4 li. -) 310, (1,3 10 Light T つた 13 , , 117 , . 4. 11 1.3 * 1 7: 1 2 ni 7)1 1 2 * } 12 11 1: 11 illi 0 < 30 1= 11: 75 1 111 4: ir 1 .1 3 1/2 3 1 1--0) 9-1 1 いった ることか 3) · · 1,1 とは 1 3 u. ~ 100 3 水 17 できない 100 1 350 ٤. 111 のってる 1-10 C3 117 里厅 ملح. 0 话 --ij 1.1 0) 1 10 11 1 3 3) 12 4.0 つたこと 12,3 北 かっ 130 2, 1.1 b -CA 11 461 3

1-TC 20 5 0 75 かく 旅 (1) 12 O) 13 1 4 15 0) in 11 77 7.75 水 3. 3 智 1 水 17 1. (= 1 1 ~ 0) 2. 1.2 IN. 1 7.4 3: 141 1_ 1 بر - 70 1. U) 1/2 1, . 7. 14 -- (0 2 0 . 11 15 4 16 30 fis 6 3 (. 6. 3 141 1111 < مل 9. 01 1, " 0 141 1 4 34 -> 1, 1 11 10 -1 3 120 V 1 7 II. 1) . . 1 in 管 3 1 -行 る 16 -43 1.5 186 200 (. 0 1:5 1 1 1) D -5 in lu: -100 1+ 1 0 -黨 P 1-0 -15 5 -3 12 16 in 25 IL 1+ 15 1) 1-1 . 0 力。 3 1 0 3 かい 0) 0 15 0 3 < 源 ii \$) 1/2 ir 为 1 11, 1 Mi in]]] 9 6, 10 TE 1/2 *) 1) 2 0) 13 1 13. 150 动 15 ~ -[-4-< 1.1 2 1 300 0 75 7 -I U) 1= 10 30 20 9 · 70 11. 9 + 九 5 11 is 7 3 62 2 法 於 H 3.6 MI 30 4 1 0 ---V 1: < 少人 114 12 水 12 H

2)

1

11:

1)

U)

[23]

1

1

1.3

11

1,3

1.1

な

1

2. 1

3:

111

6.

7

2

10

5

32

1

12

1:

1E

7.1

J.C

n:

0

TCO

to 313 切 7 32 1 11 0 No. 送 111 6 1 11 6 1 4 12 2): 15 1.15 < 1/2 . 1. 0 60 ") 2-1 5 1 等 115 41 11. 13: 2. T 60 v 3 0) 3 73 13 村 12 ا : ا -0-15 1-C 3 45 173 0) 10 2 5 00 T 17 177 43 13 とこ O < 7 1: 6 773 37 11 0 察 12 122 2, 12 1 V -90 T 111 15 l. F 13 2 人 13-7: 1 3 平 23 CAE. th 7)> 3 13 200 1% 1-3 我 な 0 2 _ 16-1 27 0 H 1: H -1 v 0 -69-C 11 月 -4-13 1 17 iff 15 70 拉 沙 1 101 1,] JI 74 100 15-4.3 31 THE PERSON NAMED IN 0) 15 11/2 0) 72 UI 0) 被 13 :11 10 130 00 1-H 112 1 作 F れ . 1 -70 能 Ai 3 200 10 22 道 11 100 ili 38 15 2. 部 . 23> 1,19 ادرا 0 يل ¥ . 7 33 11 . 45 7 正 4 1 7 12 لح 13 7 L, 5 0 L 2, 3 -10 カン 11 1 11 7 1I 0 61 3 12 60 0 0 1) > 145 75 12 ~ 173 3 Ti 1 0 in_ 7415 5 70 かい 3 5 pi 100 な 場 11 10 7 6. +3 15 9019 G (2) 11/ 17.2 Ŋi 3 24 5 加 か 1) 12. (i) 11 177 72 Do ip 23 5 7 TC 14: in 行 3 1: () 11: 3 3 5 L 15 713 1 ii 2 15 TE 15 1) 2 -1/2 11] 7 *) 1) 6 1. 1 为 1 14. 20 1, b -4 13 6+ 5: 1 7 2) . 7 i k J. , 1 5 CX 35 5 11 Sk 3 122

-10 中 动 -10 0-9 6 2 1 111 1. 0 O Light. 72 100 方 から 10 1 -60 39 IF ·V 2 1 . 10 0) 供 11/2 درد 10 [11] 7,18 1111 2 15 "13 < 3 < 3 . V 2 11 21 11 -13 SIL 0) 1: HI 省世 证 41 3) 111 UI 177 15 2010 1:5 31 1 117 5

T-13 3 -10 32 3 7 2 0 1 1 12 ħ 1) 1 de 1) 1) 10 0) 20 FC. 2 14 10 3 1.0 : 3 18 1 -5-1 (1) - 2 F 100 دند 300 7 2 0 1 1 -(2 9 U) 2 1 -2 2 42 当 fl 75 1 1.4 113 in 川年 . 3 打 23 ع 13 1.5 40 -10 -(0 70 1) L. 7,0 火 5 -9-3) -> 1,3 1 0 36 2 3 兵 7-7 15 0 70 1/2 15 112 2 シニー・ 2 135 古 7, 1 5 ار ازر: 1 100 カラ 1: . 10 4 11 15.7 U) t 3 17) とは to 地 1 [11] . L 4 1000 0 T.F 23 3 7): 4 (= 1:2 . 1 13: 1 1/2 とが して、 1 L . (25 1) 1: 1) --2:3 M 6 to 1. 8) 1 1-12 1131 3 2) 2 200 H 0 1 51 V) 5 5 たって 1) 1 ح 700 0 石 兵 70 0 11 火 193 1 1 2 1 10 . 1) 2 九 111 -6 钦 1 11: 0) 儿 0) 0 . , 11) 2) = . 野 i, . [] 1 1 U) ٠, [3 1) NI * 17 155 v . 1 10 184 133 1 3 13 1 10 16 X7 111 -25-15. 2 71: 17 1) ٤ 道 1 5. 11. - 1 2 IL. 出 U) C 1 5 12 . 3 す *) -5 3 4.7 U) 10 57) 1+ ., 3 1 رند 63 if . ~ . * 1 12 * -[14 オレ 17 21 12 16 . . 北 TE 1: 43 1 11 1 11 411 上 0 ·L 3, 11: 9:

h 7) 2 7 MI ונ 1 13 0 ii 1 12 53 池 11 9 5,0 7: 11 1-(7: 4,0 6 5 北 1/2) 15 1 133 7 3.5 1) 11 1L TC かっ 12 12 1/2 0 131, C 1. 1 北 111 12 近 0) 1. 7 ないは بانر 13 . vo 1: 1 13 X (1) 27 3 15 1 1 < 20: U) 4.7 [] 狮 11 . ·. ¿ 111 115 U) 122

12 6

n

7

P

10

3-,6 1, 1 1= Ni 10 . > -, 1 F ~ à 1 12 2 1 力: 11 2 -1 11

75 10 Hi 10 1 13 2. 11 T ? -3-111 05 1.1 10 ديد ,,, -) 1) 32 1) [] 5-1-Mil. 1) 10 . 5 . . 1 -かい 215 (2 1 (1) 15 20 1: ú, 1 % 命 -E 3 مار 10 3 -) . 32 10 1) 5 ľ 5 73 [:]: 1 (27 1111 7, 约: 11 1-1 ---() 13. 1 かう _ 11-H . کے 1-7 1 1) 11 15 70 1 U W 1-1 八 1 J. (,) 15 14 Ep. 1 11 11 0 12 733 1.5. 1-1= - 0 る V) 11 ful +1 0 0) : , 3 1 -(1:1 j 10 1 دراد 北 过 100 1 . ·V 1) E 1 .1, 1 115 1 : 6, 17 0 0) 7 1 3 -6 1.11 17 1 1 1 1-1) 7-1. 3 1-10 h 60,0 111 113 -70 (2) 1) 1) 31. 10 73 ... 7 c 0 T. 7 7 رند 0 V) 3: 1) iiii 1 . 1. 1) 1. -0-1 1 1) 1) 1 1-1 . 1 0, · -12 1 6 -5 1) . ; * 7 --, ٢ . -10 V 1/2 4 10 0 00 1 5, . . * . 25 1 11, 堂 -) 3 1) 7,3 3 - , , . 力。 --1.1 4 ... 1) 5 1 43 15 1 3.3 1: 3 10 11 ديم 1 . . 0 0 Įī. 31 5 1 2 5 1 < -40 13 1 1 11 L 1 12 12 3. 1) 1 4 拉 1 > 11: 111 1) 17 15 11. 1 ... 1 (1) 15 1.7 13 -は 4 B 35 3 9: 1 22 L 米 11 E 1, 力。 1...1 0 10 0 1 2 40 な 長 1 15 ---3 1, 7 3 J) 力言 5 1-2 . 1 1 71 72 任 12 113 1 か __ U) 1) 官 5 VI 18 TE 15 . 1 -11 2 1 11/ 3 是 1) 03

~ 1 往 3 7 -11 1) 1 · 1= 31 - , つき 13 1. ~ : 13 1 7.0 13 3 北 1 在 11/2 1 60 で行 0) 1 (1) -F-70 1,5 7,--6, 2,1 人 10 --VI 40 1. -1-17; 1. Pri. 1.! V) 133 ir والم - 0 3 1 - 1 11, 11: 70 -2 1) 21 1: 15 15 v さこう 100 ") (10 11: 733 3 . 2 -) 70 1): \$1 1) 1) 1: L 10 13 لح 1/2 1 ... 1

12 見 51 1 10 11 ديد 5 H 3 6 33 かえ 1+ 7 11 1 本 10 141 * T 13 1-U. 0 U -4. 1.12 32 4 カ -) 存 7.0 II. 113 16 1 73 1,01 L 0 1,3 1 V. 5 7) 3 -たっその te 3 13 12 9 かり 1. 1 32) 13 6. 3 ĮŤ. から 11. 1 1 2 3 £ .. 1 14 (300 , y. 1: 11 1. 7. To UI 1-Vi. 5 13 1 12 1 -(11) 1, te 63 23 Aue 117 0) 28 11: 70 見 步 3, 3 I, 0 1-こし 1 - 1 3 1 6 4 12 , U 1 > 7) to 15 しょ 1 C -[-ديد 5 1 CK なっ --2 , 米 るこ 1. T. 1 .1 5 133 4. 1. 50) 115 =) -- 11 力。 1,5 1_ 15 H. 1) 50) E -1 17 6 33 11 2 200 7%) 13 0) ひころで . 111 1. 10 - 1 1: 7 0 ۴ . , ない 35 .10 1) 1-1 -て 317 V II, 1.0 110 13 1. 20 0 1: 1 :3 25 -j: 14 " EL 慢 1.0 18 11 0 113 1 -70 -5 2 0 1 3 i 7. 11 7,1 1. 1 11. () 11 1 11. j 0 211 1 -5 () 1, 5 . . 1-40 . 3 11 1 -E 75 さける te 1:3 U) -3. --3** 147 . 4 17. U. 1 . 0) 1 12 10 11 . . 2 1 7 (1) 7. . 10 10 73 3 1) -1-1 1 16 11 H 21/1 10 01 じ皮質 -, 11:11 t 7 100 11 1. ic 一人 ---0 100 TC 30 3 11 15 のた。こ 4 . 1, 1 14 1 77 11 ... 1: ry i -0 , . U TC 7 15 دزر 1: 15 20 此 3,5 1 つて 2 i. 11 5 11 1. 11 11 10 11 . 37 1 0 13 1. 1 1 7 (1) 11: 7-1. 13 0) 100 , 11 1 . -U) ... 4) 6. 1 2 : 2 11, L 0 14 1 . 1 317 [.:] 1. 12 1: 10 合 T 4 - 3 L 1) 10 15 6. 5 -4 13 13 1-1----10 71 12 30 1, 13 1 1. -6 3 ST 7) 1 71 .1 . (1) 0) 19-3 10 1 11

111 116 15 6, 1 1,2 えと (1) 1.5 13 13 9. . . 4 7 L 1: L 1) 10 7 1: H 1/2 (1) 11 , , -1 . دز 6 _ L

m j 尼島 11 11/5 10 10 7,5 1-1 : y-2 " 意) 30 13 2 12 1. 5 0 ~ 7 1. ---70 3 " 12 F 2 5 e 1) 11 1 1 X 11 (1) 0; 3 (1) 3) 1) 3 川、一方 10 6 V たどりつ 30 1 かんこう 17: から L 11,5 111 て、 0) 1.3 [0 100 -1-12 力 11,5 11 :1." 5 ni 100 1 4 111 - 1h 2 はなり 1 Tî えたつ L 150 るの計 01 72 つづ 0 15 درد 際. -) 是 1, 1 ni -(12 ·C 10 13 3 --功 16 D U) 10 it." De: Xi in! -19 0) かい -17. 1) 11

え

11: 7. 2) などとととらに 12 22 洲 6 11. .7 1 4,5 -1 1,5 15 47 6) じる 5 無數 と水 ~ には、 しくは 1 とかこしら :1 急きれ H 20 12 ざることに 7 310 ^ 70 (u) 11/4 兵合 つた。成 11: ") かずっ 7: < 7 6, 一とな 11. 1: 21 远湖 7 127 5.3 7: するとうに < 1) 1. 1) 1: カ 111 ... 3 18 ッ 12 T ۲ U) 25 1111 11 7. 3 0) 1 4. 5 0) から 11; -5-111 751 1 110 1 [55 200 1 - 1 11 7 1)

薬をおいて逃げるつ

12 II. 7.0 113 1, -0 0) E fr. -11 ときはじめて 70 7: ---0) 1.1 自 75 行 1,12 3: 1.5 2, 抽馬 3, % 16 -13 1.1 •) 16 人の 0 2 15 す 1: 1: 1-~ L 人 Jul: T Ui 75 1) . 2. 扎 E 0 Wis 199 11 7 を見 7 1= E. 111 3" た。これ 7 块 3 10 13 3) Ÿ., 空 0 1:0 7 50 . gij 111 451 14 礼 -(-: 10 飛をしき 70 h 4 兵 La 2 U) 31 5 15. 73 5 U -5 9 4 (0) 7

の肌へ、つぎづきに入りこんでゆくっ

5 6 2 20 * (1) 4-~ 1/2 2 " 4. 100 1 15 15 2 70 1: 13 % 1+ 7. 4 F El. 111 ٥ 1/3 1 13 1.0. . 3 -70 -12 U) -17 15 明清 Wit. 宝 U) 75 \$EI [1, 9 (1) U) ... 3/12 111-, 110 11. 5.11 5,2 IX -13 15 から 1 ; -, 11 13 (7) 1 100 0) 22 5 110 il -11. (. 4. [] 3 入 1, ii 112 ip , , 9 12 Fig 2 -0-- 7 0) 2 1.1 . 5 1 715 1 U) 0) 3 795 -1: 0) :0 73 37 79 [4] T. + W) 5 h 2 t= 大 2 -1sti. 30 カ た . 1. 1- 3 4 书 1: 2 3/ .7 2 40 3) 75 75 3 -0 1 2 2 1. 1 グ 追 1 = 7 44 12. 1 2 13 ٤ 6 5 1 : n 18. 1: 1 to 11: []] 0) to v. -.7 0 15. 10 34 7 1) C 6, 75 1: te: لح F ~ 為 12 *** -13 í: 31 力。 カン 4, 0 i U) 371 11 力」 11 5 41. 力 TC 0) 12 0 11: 11 [13] -5 1 3 1: 0) ---3/3 16 BU 6 . 3 元 10 .7 U) 1) 3 150 U) 24 111 1710 ... ~', 100 30 73 1 HÎ 30) (1) E 11 T 1) Ti 15 75 1.1 MI ر کی 40 13 72 : II 25 U) 40 -) 111 Ji. (1) 6. 7-13.4 1. 13 E W. 70 11: 0 たっ 2): 8 功 TX 1 , 11: かっ 地 v 7 2" 林 YE -12 12 3 . 1 8 完 35 强 7 1 i li U) 3 11 3 - 4 ifi 314 1: 为言 IÇ. 人 130 Zing. 儿 4 11 5 -2 4 100 -9 12 2 1 1) IC 3 -5. 棉 3,8 1.1 13 13 1 9 6. 4 ^ 11 -1-T 12 119 10 112 it: 1.5 U) (1) TC 1:1 日午 5 -0 17 學 つく 15 _ L . [1] juit. 4: な 7.0 2 1 沙言 九 L 7 1 0 4 3111 15 1) 1 -) 01 12 75 3/ 172 5. 7 tiç つ U) to 3 5 3 深 9 je 60 1: H'I 1 1+ F 70 , 1 0) 15 -5 1. 6 から ~; 12 力 17 0, 140 11: 1 70 -5 なし 3 3 U) 12.

33 iff 70 2 Het Ja 116 10 1:1 15 L 75 13 H ع 1.5 2 9 力 1: i, 8 39 1 33 30 0 Ur 12 113 12 . 15 63 33 7 141 113 1= 1,5 1 115 方言 7: ガ E 2 4 13 70 :,. 21 1/2 7: 2 33 1-. . 1+ 1 -2" 1 16 1 7.3 22 11/20 1-10 -H 10 · E iel . . 1, SIE 1/1 Щ 1) 100 4 U) 1 1 , 1 10 1. 1 - 1 ń 15 1-. 100 . " 10 1 1 3 11 3 1 1 il 10 ع vi. 63 3 111 1 3 13 11/2 70 MF 1) 7 , 1 3. 61 10-1 9: .) 1,% V) j . . 15 15 .1. , 3 21 1. 3 1,0 7); 1,12 1, 110

T 7 74 1) 1 in 60 7 0 0 12 < (7) 3/3 4 1 Z. 7-" .7 11: U. 1 1 دند 0) 9 دي--2: 7: 5 1: 15 10 7 1. < 1) 1 14 1 1 Tr 12 U) 斯二 15) n: . 7. 11 U) . 4 12 1 4 12 -) 35) 1 -3,1 li: 137 7. 1 1 11 > 11 11: 49 6. 1 H 4 470 1 1_ 1-J h 7 1) 100 12 [. .] of. 0 F ... 12. 1-150 1 11 ix -3 3 낖

12

illi 10 1 1)2 [43] 0) ili 14) 114 3 11 UI 45 12 (2) T 1,1 35 100 11 10 2 0) U) 26 100 100 3 1-1: - 5 70 733 20 115 3 < 250 10 15 1,11 1,1 12 11. 3 -) 5 7) 1 ISL. is 1: 6 1 17 18--0 15 C 0 i'i UD -17 ") < 30 4 U 2 v 1 付了 1 1 , 41 31 1 -(3.00 1 10 __ 3 10 117 490 1 + 75 1,: 73 2 1,4 1 35 1) 7,2 3 道 1: 1 12 7,-6 Phi -33 ١, 1 -17. 2 12 -1 . 7 T 1= 7 . دار C , , 11 2 11 2 1) 57 --1 (1) 111 - 7 1: 11. ·,· 2 3 1) 3 持十 13 1.3 3 1) 111 --92-111 مل .45 1: 115 93 . 10 F. 00 6 (1) 1 1)

H 主 寸 13 7. 71 < 7 (1) 30 . 45 iij 00 30 30 ı ji + 13 2 12 200 11 111 112 1 1 44 12 1 1 13 7 11 **[**] 7 1, 5 200 3 -6. 0) 111 10 3 33 9 0 1 . F 29 - -1/2 1 V ---1-. . 10 火 0 L 1 1 3 7 では 1.5 ·3: 1: 60 12 -) 1 1 1. ~) 120 0 2 70 -C 1: 15 11/2 1 1 1 11 -V) 0 . DI 10 . , 2 111 1, H 0 1 , -15 1 -1 ; 0 14 4 -17 ごい 100

3 6 10 --5 5 19:3 100 光 22 0 入 圣 0 9 -0 3 3 111 lic カコ 2 源 1: ~ h 12 だい 53 0 1: ti 分 72 24 filt. 13 11 hij 7 1 -9 九 311 1 2 33 1,00 10 12 _ U) = (3 -= [0) 72 50 0 10 T ... 23 ~ 12 为 (1 [3] - 1 V) 0 1 7. 30 1 13 L', --3 7,-2 4 5 30 711 . in 1,5 7) . 1/2 10 1 1. ~ C 72 -13 -13 []] 1. -113 二人 100 < 1,5-Di 1) 20 力言 Us 为 13 -11-長隊 1 V) 15 1/2 1-10 1 : --0 4 . . -1: 1 [] . 12 - 1 715 5 11 21 1 . 4 73 11 13 10 23 A. 4 1 U) 72 1. 1 1 1 1 3 2 1/31 L 4, 7.0 1 1 f C . 4 1 5 7 . . 11 3 1 1: 1 7/12 11 かい

M 1 15 2 1: th 15 U b 弧 -E ديد ni 儿 2 L 5 1 U, 1 7 1, 5 7 す 1: 7 - 4 -11, 7 7 で . 1. 17 4. {= 20 I. 2n 1 111 4 -2 11 1 5 7 1) . .: 1. 1 71 70 7 . -- 3-36 100 1-1 L . ..) 4 24 III < E -) - , [1] T 1: 7): [] 13 . رال 03 火 ١, 17: 11 11 1 11 , , 1: 30 1 1. 1 1 1) - [· . . 1.3 9 1 1 1 4 2 - 1 -10 111 1 4 , " 1 21 1 -111 • 2 1.5

信件 34) -13 る。 15 出 1 7 1) つま と別 U) 12 75 1 かっ 7) 1= 0 火 最 Di 1) 501 رق درائد から 30 5 とどろ 水 11: 6. をかるすところ 7 14% 20 根 1663 17 统 i, 0 る。 H 勒 12 5 堂 5 3 3 (i)

见 EL 75 5 かい 汽 便 とが 0) 2 . 大 4: うな火火 Hij iir 500 な E. 7 <u>=</u> に 1: 8 . 60 5 Jr. 5: 4 0 []] -12 家 Ť 9 15 --1-0) 30 2 6 1 70 v 1 1/3 光 南 İ 0) 3 1 快 11 氣 5 5 0 111 V T. 13 2 13 不 1 13 712 و الم 150 . to 0) 13 50 道 11/2 in 3 LEG-ジュ P 2 1. 3 Z 19: 完學 J; 12 L 地に 1 U) 1); 23 万 111 7 るる 1: かっ U 100 . 1) 10 10 10 L 1 1 3 12 かう 1 : t V) 23 13. 3 7 -C, 12 35 10 1: 25 北 1= i V) 3 ix 0) 70 150 0 2 12 3 2. 0) 5 to かい < 5% 12 それ 12 5 15 U) t 北 治言 E 南 20 坚 () 17 5 1.1 72 v 力; 11 THE かっ 7 治 15 40 133 3 40 0 Mills -3 11 3) 0 -1005 irl 141 20 サ U) 2 6, 11/1 18 Mi 水 5 4 HD ع 15 と規則 HE 7 3 な 尖 41 F 1 1 2 2 PIL 1 111 弧 0) 5 T 4 L な と機 令 1 から 160 . ימ

H 2 Ti 4 9 0) 後 E 113 M 肺 75 2 V) 1= 12 7: な かい 2 120 力 6 砸 -兵 114 PE 門 0) 南 30 cp かか i. in 15 い 1 引发 1:5 1/2 から 1 步 116 -块 T U) 供 笑 17.7 る 43 17: 5 711 な 至 氣 2 力 70 L 0) だ。 120 F! は 9:

2 時 三小川 大陰な 权 19 17 3 111 U) 訊 1. 1) 9 1-兴 AIL U) स्त 1111 30 L 720 T Titt 2: 41

6 1)2 6 h 定が 1111 25 75 な 7 < 12 8 1 41 73 101 30 0) HIL ごとく U) 31 引展 1 2 3) 儿 30 11: Sich 15 44 1.5. 1 堂 7 12 iE 椞 00 ガ 0) 江 しつ 3 0) で 特 ち 15 TZ

111 15 30 分 1) 6) 5 12 介 1) 1) 1) 6 . 1) Щ ir i) 7-6 . 13 11 7 \$ L 311 7 3.11 も、ル 5) 6 ع 1.1 1. op 1 117 1 IIL 3 なに 1.5 12 た。 は 伏 か。ま た しくげ TT. 幾軍 Til 30 15 ML 弘 4 0)

來 50 かっ 5 その 6. 1 72 110 カッ 350 で、 0) なか で似 カコ 15 N 上川 なと、 国は軍否に 制 JX 學(0) つく 洲 L v. にすすめ AL. 1.1 5 日 從 11 她 12 391 2 11: 1 17

3

F 30 T Ili 月 120 3 可以 けつつるれてしまび、十個 " 12 1 . H, ŀ H n 0 とともに、するまじい土埃が th 72 北 1) 0) 1 146 10 Ji'L ir Total S 1. 1) Till I 17 100 よ、独攻い {] 11/2 11 lin. 力 ~ 11: in i 5 打 1113 11. 1, 1 23 かっ 社 70 11 n: is 6. [11] بار はしだ 1) 19.00 0) 1,50 FIG 7.0 から 大 3,-何か またし ≨H いい高くあ 2, 1/1 įű 12 んで上宅をとび 1 1/2 たっこれ 31: 3) 13 23 がる。みるみる資 10 つせ 7. 10 がつて、マリベレス しず. まって 11 U 1 3 27 II. ・つぎ 1 U. ili 911 1.1 谷 3,42 1.1 11/3 FIL pf; - 1 [11] . 0) 3 t 12 5 12 L 13 1: 0 ili を光 5) CK 1 久湯 6 190 10 4 かい Tra oth 3/ 12 0 ナ 1 1 12 n T .6:

のちにつかまつた指しの出記である。

山 4 0 6, T 17 1 2) 3 3, 20 1 -1 7. 0 力。 -5 1) 1 113 to (, 7) U: 全 カコ 6 TC 1,1 穴 درانه 0 17 允 وأار 1 1 5 2 11 -1: 11 見 13 15 1. 小: 1= 111 111 11 ... ---رياد 11 1 31 == 117 11 12 -, 1 < + -3 1, 1 100 100 3. 1.1 9 3 7. 2 -14 3 12 41 11 10 2: 1) 7,1 2 15 100 < 89 32 7: L 6 1 -< 2 2, 1, 6, ٢ 11 ; ; 60 11. 11 73 m . 34 11 -5 13 1-13 15 " 3 v. でき 1. 33 1 27 3 . . 11 3 1 とこう 1 -4 - 1 < 21.0 0 ٥ 11-C - 8 1 -, 15 FI: 110 1 1,6 . 1. 11 0) 3 1 5 10 L 100 250 过 10 . " te 200 3 1 16-43 1 ---35 25 -10 200 1: V 1103 i, 2.1-1 0. 15 0 1 しく .1 .5 1 7 × , í 11 UI 1.1 70 0 Fi: . T T 21 5 2 71 10. -. 1 II. 1 ... 校 1. 1 4, 4 6. £ 7 清 1 : 1 -) .30 . in 2 115 -から 15 75 1-198 1 2 27 'n U F. -1. 111 . > 18 1. 150 1. * 3, U 1 1 . 17 · . -1, > 1/ 14 3 て . . 200 è 1) 3.0 10. 1-小 -1 415 1) 11 -1, . . 11. 17. F. 15 i 1= 1) 73 3% 3 . 11 íř 1 -0 -30 30 11:0 -1 2 2 H 30 7) > 0: 1 1 3 - -2. . 人 6 1:11 1 -, 89° 10 . . . 5; 1, TE 12 1 770 All To - 3 . . 21 12 1 J: 4, 131 5) ip 111 0 e., 1.5 171 12 0 1 5 11 1 1 100 di -[43 To

-5 1: 10 7 1/8 0) 7 1 1 1 4: 1 2 15 111 12 : -100 21 100 . . 14 = 13 11: 1: 111 į E 3 100 100 2 2 8 4, * 11 (1) 113 1) 1: ņ 11: ŧ 11 1 = , 1 1: 17.1 1 12 -3 13 راد : : 5 í 100 F 2 ***

12 11 3 17.3 0) 0) 7/3 11 111 11: 方言 -ff 21 11 0) 7 (1) 110 1, 1 1 11 10 V) 40 10 程 73 13 700 6) -5 U) 3 Ti 2:0 133 15 + 人 人 4 5 141 in 供 1 0 7 91 BI F 7. りか 11 t 1 60 15 3 5 15 ~ 72

IIIE

the same

15

2

33

Н

140

5

. .

2,1

7

0

11:

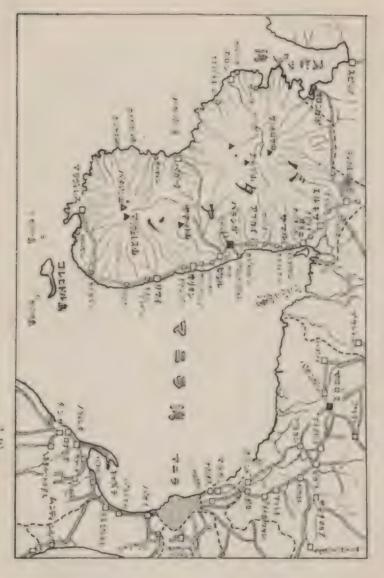
1

-(

30

3

13 117 1: 水 V 13 ~ 1111 14 () 11: -7-妹 1 70 ハビニー 3 W. 7100 N'L 2)3 13 12 1 10 3 141 100 IF. 700 九 411 1) 4. 1 75 111 から 1) 力で 7: 1) 25 15 情 1 ガン 2 米 90 11 10 11 T -1 1. to 6 +: < ديد v 15 ++ 75 1 43 だっち 0) 1 10 .3 IT: ., 1 8 il -10 3 1E TC 3 t-6, 1. - 1 14 12 1, 5 î 200 -* からつ 1 5° 1 15 为言 7)3 ; · 欠乏して 3 T 111 75 200 in a とつ -3) IF 11 1 1, 1) 21 5 TC ** ** tc r FE 3 7 1: 10: -0) 1. () 议 るれ 25 4, 70 25 元で して -1 1:0 1 1 1 -11-TE 100 1 UI v. 45 11 10 :5 . 1: 3. 2 P そころ 12 11 1-1 1 10 方 3,0 4 1 ~ E 0 から カュ is 12 1 1) 11 2 180 14 63 . 67 E 37 ni -(1) 1. 1/5 -7 H 1. 60 , . 力 3. 3 2 U) L -740 200 1, 1 30 M. 5 İ 16 THE "U 1 ~ ? 9 5 tc ... 100 1, 120 から 0 5 0) 00 17 1 H 衡 j. 5 13 ガ 1 1 IC 3-10 1, 14 1 23: しず ι. 3 2 EX 5 10 1 2 1 6 1 2 h . 1) 111 111 - 10 11) 11 12 1 13 はず 技 ż 1. 1 10 2 5 2) 20 13 10 9 4: mi. 75 L 12 FU 1: 11/5 < -70 1: 15 征 0 ガ IE 1, 5 1:1 0 T 1 - 1 Y 11 cjo 13. J) U ديد 1 1 甩 12 武人 1 10 0 11 とき < Wil < 135 10 thi \$ BOX 11 7. lilis. 0 13



Un 7-25 5 THE 3 18 1:0 *> 1= 11.1 I 5 --7 15 :2 ~ 3 5 0) -11 33 75 5 ip 5 1: 24 元 0 i 1 732 L 0 2 3) 福 15 12 40

13

1

5 75 0) 33 2 11 0 75 3 17 T 20 11 MIZ 3 72 30 2 F.E. 72 (T) 11 1= 331 75 5 2 0) ديد 0) 3, 1.1 12 3 11 5 15 U 5 3 秋 < 111 -1: 0) 2 2 30 2. -1.5 5 O U) H h 300 0 III. 2 13 --3 力: 10 اً را 堂 カコ h 聊 15 [11] 5 小 士 0) 15 10 1 6 1 . 2 3,17 U) 1: -16 44 11 加品 110 3 师 大 00) 7 5 と化 11 化 1) 1,2 1 0 X ---为 科 15 J: U U) 115 11 iv مل 1 45 1) 1) 1 L -1. 41 ديد -W.Z 4 分 THE かる 225 -) 5 7/3 7 3 B ~ 50 73 5 15 10 15 1. W なく 他 3 10 11 2 . - -1.1 11 1.0 7 TE 1.1 35 70 113 弧 * 彈 15 8 -4, 7 60 [11] 2 12 林 0) 泛 20 1: 41 1+ 州 ·T· 11 4 15 つ 2 - 3 0 8 0 3 7 72 É 抓 7 . 11 h נע 101 47 11 16 72 は 沙 1 -1-2 T. h tl 2 0) C 2 ** 11 111 h 72 3 7 4.1 H 3 75 -2 O 祭 2 4:1 10 1 5 345 77 1 21: 13 1= 11 5 け 0) 11 CA J -步 Fft 4.5 3) 水 6 立 11-11-1.15 近 112 L 2 12 0 6 3 前題 7: in the V) 16 MI 7: .6 2 F (15 道 计 12

10 H カ [] 11 n: 0) -) 1: 在 T カン 1.1 2 1 1) 12 1. 111 113 1 F 100 U) 117 13 ----1: 1) 1 1 100 -11 173 8 1. 30 II 3 i 力に 2. 6 ガら 2 0 1) 1 -1-3 1: 7 115 516 7: 13 717 穴 13 から 1 -T 3 9 14 11 水 5 12 11 te 0) U) i) ديد 111 ح 47 から 63 15 1 7511 :10 M CK 1.5 ---15 U) 3 g 5 -5

~ 111 花 1 0) * 3/3 W. 5 73 h ッ 13 10 Ti'l L 10 IF 2 0 4 200 1 1985 在 2 T 0 15 人 95 E 2 14 2 10 1. 111 11 413 6 1) -3) 17 3 4" 0) -1/2 11 ح L, V ·p 0 13 10 'n -09-. 水 45 100 . 12 10 1 2 10 0 H 1 1/2 1.17 3 2 800 1 33 7 3.6 v 1 J) 11 Mi 5 7 1 7 17 P 3. 27 15 12 -3-C . 15 1. 1 -757 13 1 0 11: 75 . . SIF 111 U) 1: 7 か 1 0) ; る。ところでころに、まつか 1, 2 -* 12 116 . 2 獨 15 10 2 730 :1 100 1 . 11 0 11 1= 1 +, th 11 T 1-7 1 111 1-1 13 1.5 [] るくころには 2 1 % t 1 i 113 るう 2 11 ; 4 11 49.5 1: -10 21 1 < = - 5 • -1 :3 U) 1); : }-7 13 11 1. ديد 7 2 111 0 ナシュ 0 1 1 -17. 35 1 -5: 7: 1 1 3 2-50 . (1 . 1) 1 - P 211 世焦 7 " 0) 1 1 111 . 1,1 から べつくり、流 . 10 + 3 1 1 1 CK 1 1 11 11 < . , 0 1) 1= v-(1) w) A 7-9 流 11 113 111 770 1. 40 1.5 1) な花 113 7. 1.1 1.3 . 11 11 12 111 -11,1 1 1-[[] 4: 1/2 4 13 (0) 12 11 -7° 具 1: 伏 - 1 1 木 (.) , d W. 1.0 5 15 1= (= 3" :0 ~ 14 700 U) 1. 9 つく 2-儿 13 21. 1 1.5 3 1) 1.5 7 111 7 دري 25 1. 9 10 1 1) > から +9 jr. 3 100 10 11 72 12 C 63 12 12 32 3 13 . K. 14 5 1 . 4 16 4 1) しば ٢ 2 IJ 1:1 元 170 2,2 0) :) 111 30 r 5 [1] -1 2 1 دار 3 0 0 見 0) 3 1: 0 5. [3 30 1 6. 介 え 11 旗 3 Ir. 0) 3 . 10 64 1 70 TP 7)1 力 15 3 ip 19 الزاد 2 1) 78 0

2

J)

1

11

2

34

T

3.3

12

2

.

その

7:

ず, 1

15

1

[]

1.2

1,5

30

-

.

;

1,

11

か;

2

.

1.1

::-;

K

100

ノドラン成立

第一章總攻擊開始

1113 43 1 1 43 11 < 113 1.0 8 4 5 is 16j 15 - 1 15 1 20 1) -(18 6 30 13 L 1, 3 1/2 115 3 -... 1) 116 ---1: 办言 135 101 0 1 7 . 110 116 13 0 11 11/2 10 V) 沙皇 -1) 27 ٢ -(ملج 豕 3 7. 1 _ 15 10 . 1. 7 193 語 7 U) . , 1: 1 1/3 1 1 75 元で 1.5 - Jan U) 4. . 07 43 学 1: C CN + 的 3 な 3 (213 11 2 2)

稱 B ~ 7 L 10 1-77 V) 13 0 11: J. J. [] E" 20 UI 1 13 (F: 5 1 1 , HA. 1 -17. 43 7 (1) 11 8 -) 201 3 18 1 > C 18 51 T 70 0 113 2/ _ 11: 7 11,0 ili 力言 13 3; 15 ~ 311 图 77 17. -1 1 2 L リ 4 -12 1 750 0 15 12 T 12 _ 2 13 - 1 w 3 1.1 ---为 2 H 6, 15 70 ip 3 100 予定 10 6 72 U) 1:1 0) 训 11 di 1-11 13

12 111 7 15 要 C. 3 The same 3 7 1/2 3 1 II, LI V ㅂ 10 1,1 1. 12 [1] 1 0 12 0 -1-品 1. Ti. から 4 h U) 1/2 -[Ŷ] 00 111 113 2 46 ·li. in U) - | -11. + 11. 13 U) -7 7 + - 10 12 ラ ラ . 0 -MI 2 7 明 6 3 E V 11 = ラ 11: į., 20 0 5 人 7 3

117 1.0 4 1 1.78 -() . ^ 1 -1-(1) 1 -9 IJ ~ t 12 111 1, 1,3 ili 1. 1. 0 2 0) 1, 1 方 1 1 3 -09 V 00 b

0) 1 7,) 5 X H 11 他 6 195 1) 130 C 7 TE 3) 10 5 か 13 . 米 A 1) to 35 1: 110 Q* 70 2 0) 100 線 15 1) te -行 为》 12 12

FIL 1 1 ずに 3 cj. 4 3 35 150 7 3 5 to Li ---دنه 4 0) 1: . 30 0 00 ch カ 1: No. 1) 4 月 对 15 5 3 571 1/2 2 12 5 14 75 3) 1 0) 314 6 1 12 1 2 11 - F-L 37 3) 7. 中海 4 U) 2 ... tz 111 (1) -账 7 水 To . 12 原 8 1 1: II 10 . かい 2 15 3, 5 V) 1-0 12 (米 to 1 illi 4 13 保 3) 人 1.5 0 12 11 6 1. 6 10 13 12 7 R 100 -63 1 1 15 -, - 34-11 ni -1-12 16 1 -7-1); 共 V) 7 . 3 4 11 [11] TI 0) 12 なこ -E 2 100 力言 13 0) TH 學 TI b 1 31 9 1 (f) 137 1 2 10: 1) 4 CA 2 800 1) T 1. _ .5 3 -) 77 . 1. 15 11. 2 3 150 199 69 0 7 to . L < 4 1 ----119 0 件 T = \$1. A < in 新 3) -7. TC ガン 1-0) 75 L 3 7 U 1) 36 3 4. 1: U) 2 V 1 H 15 5 §n - 8 9 12 1: (1) 比 かっ 1 11 7 Li 5 1: B 0 111. 27 " 70 3. . 1 1. le" 1 1.0 0 ip 1. から 1 7 3 L: 20 16 私 U) 1 -) 1 6 to 16 6 更 3 17 ., 人 かい 30 36 生 + 0) 0 [4]

-20 2. 9 12 4, 1/2 r 14 0 2 V -嗣 H 17 ---(1) ~ 15 3 2-12 8 2. 12: T. 111 纸 11 1 から 15 12 1 vo B 7 1.1 اف あ 30 12 力多 T 5 50 3 0 3 3 から SIL -15 0) [[1] 0 (1) = 11 V 4+ 2 te P. 1 131 12 1 5 Tal. 7: 1 -カニ 1.3 137 [39 210 200 1-To 75 12 3 3

Or

116

2)

درد

5

12

完

TC

H

本

J)

15

13:

to

15

3):

加

-5/4

10

L

-

杵

300

1)

1.

12

月 1-H

3 から CA 70 Vo F2 H 1: U) Jr. 除 01 かっ 3 ti 6. 7 いり د راد 7. 明 3,1 Z. 私 12 1.: -4-3

3 5 7 -5 . 1 150 . 1_ 13 U) 12 17 U) 10 4 + 7 110 111 11.1 1 2 (1) 510 (J) 11 1.0 2 15. 4 0 13 100 1.5 3.6 733 ~ 200 12 16 11. 0 13 2 至 3/6 -8--Us T 44 SIL 3 堂 1 U . ni The 0 200 1-为言 . 7 693 この 23 . 150 1 -75 7 12 5 大 4 0 3 4, 2 70 75 0) 13 MJ 大 2 مع Mi 10 2 12 10 13.51 0 -1.3 34 才 77 停 12 U 1.5 30 1/3 5,3 1 1) 1,2 ナデ 17.5 -5 (1) 700 1111 3 心 . (1) 1 3 To 12 0 題 12 1: 17 7. 1 72 70 ジ 25 3 1 150 150 1: 1C V) . . 43 Lij. 10 W)

97 311 12 < 0) n 00 7 11 私 12 133 112 社 1 73 4 4 T 43 他 6, H 12 25 Fill: 100 40 300 14. TC 1.5 13: A H . . -15 上 2 115 10 :5 10 A 71 1) 0 -12 U) H 711 -M 1) " 2 1 1 111 7 7-かう F. 0) 114 11/2 330 3 1 75 -12 支那 0) 15 3 ع . 116 11 V) 30 3 -6 100 70 14 六 A 116. 73 W H /= 地 12 11 Ł 2 城 15 12 11 to 1_ v F. 19 CK 堂 4. 6. から 7 5801 [15 17/2 70 di) . . . 0) 0 to 7 た ilik 比 -12 かい 7 想 < 16 ונל 0 12 100 15 +, 1 2 3 A : [] 12 LE 3/ T U) 7 1-U) 35 見 7 3 15 115-13 Ht. 11 -12 力 鳥 0 17: L i, U) 0 T -3fe 1,71 7)5 块 . ここい) 3 U) (1) 100 1 0 7; 3 訓 10 {= 110 Q 11: 115 100 1 TC 12 H 1= 鳥 1 7 v 112 水 11 In. 3 かえ 2 E Thi 5 3 0) 10 9 3) 1 3/1/2 TC 13 E. E 7: : =: 34 から C, 10 20 14

1) 113 1: 次 ni 70 3 (1) 13: 11-11: 111 1100 47 4 1 11 t . 5 . 5 -> 1 1 -3 12 0

Mi 32 -5 7/2 13 La 200 1.5 _ 3 0 分 7 50 -5 . 345 1.5 21 15 6 110 10 01 2 1::1 2 60 -10 100 1.4 10 __ 1 + A. L 1-6 13 16. 7 0 1) 511 9 -W. 4 7/3 3 10 di -1 350 172 儿 113 1. 6, 2 1 . 11 10 1ir 75 -110 7 2. 1 30 15 . 15-= 77 1) 1) 197 VA 3 13 . 11 1:1 377 - -5 2/2 7: 1." 10 15" 700 1.1 -7 X.> 200 E, 1. 10 -1 0) 72 :16 1 1,3 到1 傷 11 ديد 2) 12 15 11 2. 2, U) 1 1/2 1 6 70 1:4 5 10 . . . 117 113 5. 10 110 0) v. 4 15 . 3 3 is 710 ٤ 14 1 6 4. 12 1:12 10) 5 から NE. 332 -13 6 1 115 7 : 1 750 500 15 10 . 2 -11 1 11 70 r None 1." 1 2 15. [8] 0) 1/2 h 19. 2 1,1 = J 3, 美 7: 1-11 13 71 -U) 7.2 11. 4)3 1. Ł 11/4 12 64 U) 12 0 : 1,ń 100 1 130 ., ガン 1 1. 18 Fit. 4, 733 ---11: 1.5 1) 10 . 4 8 1. 50 3/5 43 4 0 - 3 4. 1 v 1 . . . 1.1 27 < 12 14 ~ -1. 9,3 1,2 I I 1, 1 دار g i 1: 67 £, 2 1. -11 -) 1 (4 1. (L 1) U) L 6. 6 11 1 7 -[į -1: 60 460 100 110 10 71 1: 1. 7 3 10 0 1.5 6 2 3 6 . 11 11/13 1, " 1 3 7 1 2.4 1: 11 彈 a 2 2 70 1-111 -0 72 1) -,-5 12 13 1) 60 12 5 . د ز 1, -1. 7 2,0 11 1 1 12 : -. " 11 24 . . -> 60.1 795 40 10 - , 3 1 1. . 5 11:4 73 11 TK 7 兵 5 (1) V) 75 113 6 7: 1 13 1 10 1 : 3 1-713 3 (1) -> -4 1.1 100 0 1: 11 -918 0 1 7

1

1) 3

1

75

7) 5

5

.

I :

源

72

か

1:

2

(1)

F-

11-

1:

Fig.

1 .

V)

7:

716

1,-

8

4

73

7:

7) 5

217

17

1

1

~

()

<

12

どに E U) L. 12 E 79 41 1111 2 100 53 (15 113 0) 25 2 4 6 31. 10 -5 I To < 1. 11 22 1 -1 0 3 20 is 1; 111 {= V) 3 30 -3 20 1 11.6 U) 0 U) -. 13 ラ 1: 111 C 18 In. 30 1: F. 7 15 . . 23 サ 11: 11: 1,] 9: 0 21 -10 . 11 1. V: 3 4. 7 1.5 100 13 3 11 .7 0 1/0 4 0 -3 1) -4. 11 3 1 e 111 1) tit v 2/0 H fills -18 .. 1) 27 71 V -9) U. 10 122 1 ~ 1: 1 1 1-3 45 15 11 i-J, TI" 2 1 . 1-1; 1) 1 رزد --2 0 x 0 3 1. 1 23 y 5 111 -137 1 -5 10 1) Į 10 17 5 [11] 1 11 1= 1--1: 2 ii +1 19 U 1 1: 00 1.12 1.12 (. 30 4 1: しく 1: 12 1) 11. 13 7) 2 1 11 0 1 7 U) : 1 , 1. 1 · . 1,5 11: -10 7 47 10 汽 100 2) 0 . 0 2. V) 7: درر 1: . 10 0) 110 30 . . 5 111 -9-1/1 0 15 .07 101 1) 7 . 17 10 1: -3--3-48 7 4-16 111 23 3 1.5 1 () 21 3 1 1 1 15 . , 0 0 ., 1 かり U . [7 1); 1/2 U) ... 114 3 11. IN 9: 4) . . (0 -19 1. 13 1/2 ... 10 11.3 U. 1 U 2) 6 1/2 11.7 1.7 ~ 1 1 11: 11: 4. 3 ъ . 1: 111 1 70 2 50 1 110 4. 6. 7: - 4

201 6 1. 133 6. ~3 \$1: m (15 7 U) 21 - 1 Ti. [3] 19 2 111 111 11 1: - 11. 111 n 1: 5 (i 3 [] 13 10 9 --1-1 U) U 22 7.3 10 13 + 3 -35 1 ¢į. ж. 1-Sini 4 1C 2 . 11 .,1 0 1 . . 1) To . 31 4 Air 13 13 0 1 1: 1: 大 10 11 1-15 - 1 33 1) 11 2) 1 4 9 . 1: 3 -* 4, 1 1-73 70 9 15 33 1 % 11. 10 0, -T | T 1) - A 11. . 1 :,: L 11. 11) -j-7 3 11, 5 L L 0 1= 12 -401 -11 . 111 __ 19 1) 1) 0) -) : 70 11. 1 1 U) 12 I, 1 . 5 10 11 /-1 3 -M 4 711 1.5 ... 15 4 1) 1 11 73 11 10 . -2 .1 :) 7 17 UI p . 2

バタアン前線

11 12 312 0 - re 111 6 j (:) 120 0) 0 行 15 . " [] この I'll 3 0) B 7 12 4 4 6 Ŧī. 12 方 270 17 100 41 7 H 17 1/ 1, 7 i, 沙 1 11 1 > 0) -07° 1 1 5 119 1. 1/0 つま = 3 て、 2 1/2 11. [] -[-H 7): 7 ツ) 15 つて 3 FIETS 1 _ 0) 1 ~ 思 泊 0 Part of 1 n n er むることをは 161 北 0 E から 10 1 2 3/2 サ E 3 かこ · · な 於 1: 7 6 0 6+ . 17 3 11) 1 ろい 720 1: Lij f, 3 7 111-州宁 . 13 V 入 fii 艺儿 10 玩 -50 185 0) 1. することができ 0, 1/2 111 Mi -,0 111 17 線 の戦場を強を 70 70 つか肥 3-5 1: -35 力 TA The :5 5 12 つく 4 12 -9 1.5 1-2 13 9--) 4 153 L ع -9" 12 100 70 ٥ 40 11) 0: 6 53 7. 1) . 7-. 70 1000 1,5 37 0) 16 1. 3-1 LI 90 1 11 . 17 0) 1 4. 1 i, 7 73 3000 111 2 m 2 3 , I. 3. 12 U. 3 行 -11 + 1) ř. * . 0) 0 1 1 3 12 TI 1: ٢٠ 1. 1 U) H 5) 1); 1-111 かい

10 2 2 - 0 3/3 10 12 0 6. 1.0 70 2 C 14 7 1i 1/1 -5-2 01 1: 1 . Ti: + 3 12 上 3. 37. プ つく、 連 120 [1] か かう 1 ŧ つら 1 10 えた 3111 7: (1) 0 0 1, درد 0 らた門 前方にむ たところ :1: U) 1 19 2 -0,0 つて 17.1 25 1. 37 . 4 0) - 6 , 11 月門 5 1.1 9 . 70% 1 0 - . - · - 1 11 1.3 7,3 6 7: 40 17: 5

雄 渾 0 構

0) 7 水 979 1)1-1 1= 1 9 11: -4-1t. 200 4 沙 171 Nik 0) 1, 1 1/3 tefi 10 1= -ナ 5 11 て、 1 45 真に文化の 10 こと 6 久 [#] L U 60 C 力; . . 1 景 1/3 有定 (0) 7: 那 15 5 700 F 4 ~ 5 H 12 AC

120 1: 1-上江 かさ 11 2 T -1 3 F! 杂租 化 (J) 0 大 3 70 JUI 1= ナー 4 1 1+ 70 1 12 10 to: 13 -) 2) 3 12 到 1: 5 て 達 Wij 5, l. 6, Z. 5 10 --かり 1: 1, E 0 1c 九 12 7. として 3 北 と思 155 5 1) 10 1.1 K 111 < Ľ .3 1 1 1/2: 1 ... 15 1 -(i) 44 2.1 11 0) Ti 117 1 3/6 1+ U) n 行付 下に於てでも。 15 1017 1 1 16 る、そして、女 30 2 . 7. 1.2 J) 5 1 15 12 n's 11, 1) 2 形 A. 111 11 7 から MI 183 () 0 ile 外 11: 化 120 义 1-12 100 H U) 4 化 נל 3) 小 10 1 11 ni U) -6 0) 11 1 (3) 持 -) ID 1 15 H 3 1 世信 つ意 1 < 彩 3 木 11 E 1-300 1 1. 11 ·C 7 2 -15 . 27 12 沙言 112 U) ح 3 te 1E 113 03 71 ~ 1 116 1/ 15. 90 03 0) 2 5 力 40 3 U) 40 0 0 部 10 う ととと 1 2 -11 15 3 1.1. ~ 11 75 根 H IC 1: U) FZ 0) Ii 1 -3-34 1 1 it i F 11 , 1 0) -73 1 32 145 偷 -カ -5

1/2

化

人

U

11.

意で

1)

る

7: 01 12 1.5 1 --13 9 ijin I 00 1) U) 重 加工 便 0 11 何 大 10 ip 0 い 途 1: 110 17 3 7: L 111 1 7 模 1. 7 . . . 7 a) 24 : 1 3 -) 1 . . forte 1 30, 2 ь, 1_ 2 L 3; 70 1. Ç 3 沙 10 113 7) 0 2 ") 1: . 1 じ) 111 T VI -13 13 ~ 3 12 17 0 TILL 1 3 M 1. H

n: 4 1 1 -11 红 11 7.0 'n 45 1 2) 13 v. . 10 112 111 26. 大 V) 1, " ---7) > 11 1 -11/3 1 _ 1. . 6. 13 (= 1 2 -EJ] 100 03 31 8 -) :12 U) 3) 1 11 12 12 . -1. . 1: 1 UI 0 12 1. , 0 2-£} 2 -5 15 U 11 -1 1 3 9 1 1-U 0 1-1 0) (行 1 1 73 v 5.11 大 10 H 12 25 131 15 11.1 - 1 6. 1 0 11: 4) . 13 U U, . :17 11 U) 1 4 1... 1 / 30 5 1 , ; Li 10 121 1 1 7, 1-7. 11. -9 = 11 1.3 - 0 4 3) -4 1 772 2 to - 2: 7 401 L . 11 -31 1. L 7. 10 1 1. () 1) 17 10 1/3 . 1 _ 1. 15 12 16 -:2 1 心 50 居 15 75. ti 7 11 1 . 7 81 . U) 6 A. 0 . 1 ٢ [] 汉、 11 Le 1/1 -10 な -5-1,0 111 1,5 0) NJ U) 3 と後 1.1 [11] V U) 0 2 -70 75 2 3/1 3 1 II 2 2 かっ 7 4: -5 44-6. 1:2 -13 8 12 は 1. 3 ٤ 200 U) 1.15 1:0 2 6 1 [4] . 100 0: 万二 1 C 华 11 S 结 3 ·V. か 1. 7 0,-2 11 1519 3 0) 2 0) < 0 作 12. 11 70 . 1 2 70 1: 11 1) (} 1 1 棉 f) \$ 1. 1-3) 1 1 Ľ 11 13 2 T 13. 7, 6. 00) . 12 72 13% 13 から 0 70 1/17 1: 2 7: 池 CI 7 ع T-124 5

-: 5: 11. HI 1 U) 193 * 5.7. 200 2 11. 70 -70 10 1/2 11 [51] 22 2 办 10 1.5 v) -1/2 1 9: 0 I ST 1115 0 7 ~ (-. j 30 1 3 8 3 5 56] . 111 14 1) 32: 1 1 2 2 < 6 JE. 8 10 733 ~ L 1) 宝 71: 31 ay 5 4 . E 7 4 15 75 1.1 te 0 1112 1 1 1 -4 10 70 50 1. 2 . . , 4) . te 0) 11 IC 113 11: -90 وااز 4 沙 V 12 100 11 6 CA 3 6 8 か 72 JU Un 1 1.00 1) 3 15 250 .1 733 U . L دن 3 派 . -8-5 70 1112 7 -0) 3 te 3 1 1: . / 15 17 12 15 か 50) L 1.1 -~ Ch 0) 1 23 1 1... 1: iii 3 30 41 12 111 2 5 1 L 3 75 1. 1 1-1. 8 9 1-0 Sil 1 1 U) C 1 1 70 20 3 15 12 0 ~ (12 13 2-3 H 3 21 1 100 1 . 4 13 12 4 U)

0 2 -10 b 50 力 10 -. . H 3 3) 7 E 1-1 [11] 12 5 1 1 1 % 6. U) . 73 さいか 0 3, -1-11/3 1 -) 7 1: 0 L. 3 1 6 1 6 30 SI 1: - 2 10 ス i . ~ A.J. 11 1: ţ,1 6 花 . 200 23 t えて 5 11 0 % (1) 0) E 100 13 1 4: 14, 5 0 1 ン) 2 U) 1 100 3 100 (1) 0 4 . , Lij 135 7/3 力; 11/1 3 1 6 1 0 1 1: 1: 411 1 11 1 1 松台 3 V. 1. 13. 0 州 3 15 至 かい . 20 1 1 1) 111 12 5 13 (1 10 1 1 1 70 U) 1 P 21 6. 1 1 J) H 16 F, < .) 北 51 73 6. 0) 113 U 0) 10 1 3 り) 1.1 从 光 川: 1.5 12 1.5 ili 2 13 U) 表 7. 10 17 23 0) 15 100 .3 .5 112 -10 2 L ル 19 1 4 T . 7 11: 3 V 12 1 1 0) 15 3 7 3, . 1 1-190 L 10 1 [7 14 1 12 3-2 1 WD 12 3 -1 < L 0

F. 1: 0 7-U, H 0 7 30 5 £, , - 8 -3 1 73 10 Cli 1 1 1 H 4-93: 83 1: 新 L 3 , ,! V) 11/4

新しき神話の創造

十二月八日の何。

って 0) 11. 7 力; すく記 3 きってき 12 126 7 1 7. 8.3 100 0 < 1 3 . -3 1 2 14 江江 110 412 6 6 - 9 (1) :5 40 2 9 7,00 ---3, 69 --) 70 いっ -) 413 7 8 12 1 4 -00 E-0 () Ji. 26 L Ti [11] L. 751 10 *** -4) 1 3 ス 70 1, 0 5,0 70

態に入 大本菩薩 tl 9 115 ME MIS 颁 11. . 115 1 3 F W. THE. 1 % 125 1 H 北 Hij 14 水 4 洋に好 て、米 美軍 1 狀

て、 Mi 力3 13 -3 0) < 127 F/. زازا 私 12 3 70 15 ては U) 力; 1 111 身 が 15 nít 内 9 1. 15 4 لح -70 70 9,11 27 11 1/7 つて 6: 2 1 1 % 氣 *, 水 ٢ 1. 1) 12.0 3 2 3 ديد 1 13 Us Z 72 1 5 1: الح 10 1 4 1/1 1 1 1,0 more 2, V 11-5 200 ii. 0) * b かって 私. 11 ことでは 3 2 0) ٠٤. 1 9 1 11].1] 1 1 2 孙 2 C 71 -(-1.4 < ٢ 1) 4 11/4 < 7 1117 1.1 -2 9 1, ياد 6 75 . -13: 3 个 かい 1)) 0 0) 17 1 100 12 70 LE 1C 12 7,2 4. 力 L' 3 C V) こい ~ -(-720 3 2 2 か [11] 7 II. 72 2 L たい 0) 3) 1 4 By -10 2 0 IL. 3) 73 3) 300 12 95 5 73 2 DAL 20 ラ 5 for-75 igo

11: 拉 [] 1: [] 1,57 10 16 15 CN il. 1 3 30 1 1 77 是 - Dil 1 14 のことなど 0) . 古 IN R 110 行 創 北 がこ 0) wic. 12 12 53 L r f . 211 4 _ 1: 77 事所 ME 70 \$ ---人で [19] 0) 比 1: nid: 段 W. 0) 13 v: 0) 12 CK 1/1 . 真 130 1 127 Fig. 13 賞 - ~~ 7. 北 0) 160 利 かり 1 1 * 釽 4 九 :16 第 L._ AFF Mi Wi ニラ日 11 THE 3 0 _-4 100 の構 1 2 THE 助 iti ---H •7 ip 2 311 1 1 -11: THE 11 B 想 Fill i, i 100 智 2 35 H 1-11 4 1-1 1 . T. Uj H 間に 13: L 11 ٤, 110 -14 __-14 1 11. 1 12 3.7 6, . 11.1 0 10 11 UE 4 #P L 12 .6. 1: 脉 1 7 18 18 . 间 . 果 11 . 114 2 13. 210 100 北下 九 火 0 7 2:1 7 15 治切 13 4 12 15. - 1 . 1 -ン前 刑就 7 りが 1. V li. 2 113 1 1/1 ---1) 12 À. 纵 11 1 行 ラ 1 7 15 L K 島攻 1, 0 にか 16 . 9) 70 1 11 12 厕 7 12 11: 作 て行 城郡 12 L 1 11 . 13 L.3 F2E7 3 11. 3 l 43 10 HE 1 | 1 30 いた人 以 11: 115 0) 11 府 . 3 苦十 + 213 之 1-05 123 聊 2 1 5 1) 校 實 :5 Œ. V)

¥11 1 -·Ł 51-1-1 1 10 月 二 B v = 7 15 13 -1 11 11. 113 113

1.12

T 1 M 7:1 31 1, 1 . 0 03 111 7. 1.] J, 1.5 3 I'C (4 IE. ö 7,50 17 471 6 €. 16. て、 1, 1. 1 21 40 (1) ni 改版 (%) [1] . 3 八元 () 600 17 * 1 -- ; たに完 te 1 1-行 *) 1, -1: 3 是、 17 红 之分 1 2.2 31 4) 0) 30 His 2 [19] 1, F 1 ~ 11: < 4 -- 1-6. 13 .5 - 8 45 - 4 U) . .

らず ことに 111 本書 40.1 M L 311 0 111 35 4 10 17. 39 न् 號 10 1 心 より 11: 3 -0) 293 11 7 1. 7,-非 E Ti 11 1 () 7 7. 70 1) 73 . 7. 力。 [6] 1 < 11: [1] 7 -5 1 13 か L 1,-111 2, dir (1) 4 -6 11.7 为 として 00 W: 1 1 13 2 -) 七 1: 抄

北 < L 7 6 1 0 :10 1,7 112 M て然 40 H 3 1) 12.7 < 05 16 12 する 7 - 0 0 11 13 1h 1 . 學 1.7 人仁 54 H 11/1 水 FI 11-113 . 10 13 137 15 1 1 110 .73 1) 13 + 3 持 7 Sp: 9 ľ, 少 得 70 1 ___ 300 ر. < 10 月 13 0 外 1 1.1 ことない 123 200 E 11 11 -1: Li 1 1,1 て宮門 -1-0 1 115 1 77 11,5 3) V) F: 1-6 750 0) 100 L. -11: -沙 90 3 15: -9 カョ 30 好 6 --入 {III -5 (1) 8 护克 . . L 0) 17 UL. 0 源門 赏 13 12 12 1 [1] 0 16 7,3 力力 な 此 : ; ナ V) 50 · (5: [1 Lin 2 0) 12 りた 1. P. THE 首 的 11 . 1 1 以 1 7 7 個 H 3/5 1 1 177 1 FIE 7. 113 1= n 11/2 1 4115 . 100 - 5 H 10 13 7 力 12 73

, - k Fat. 4 12 UI 英 v. 17 80 . NE L 4 15 1: 九 40 0) 100 0 73 1 1.1 d) 13/ 1E 11 6 : 1 1 72 念 1 0 18" < 小 9 1 4 4,5 17 17 27 12 1.1 9 H. 1.7 41: . 11 洪 . . 1 1 13 3 北 10 B L .j. 1 1111 IT. 17 03 1.7 12 11 1 1 3-1/2 1.1 *r.

H 1 1 2 It 119 12 7 光 1) Ti. L 13 • 10 月 1 1.5 H. Hi 30 北 1 B 1 n 9 迚 13 1 13 IL E 比 11 2 Mi 1 1 20 12 1-40 . 5 1, 1 = I ラ 13 12 人 3 11/2 呼: -) 1 11 12 11.1 411 12 0) 194 [[4] 1 17 -100 70 -1, 11: U) 5 **'**' 1,1 11/3 19 0 110 伏 1% 1 8 , 4 t 九 713 4 4 3 152 1 13] 4 16 1/2 -, E, 3 17 1) 623 IN X 1.5 T, Z. Ta 1 -- 7 -11: E - 2

111 13 殒 MF 11: 1 IE. U. 97 3 11: 4 0) 1 15 100 1-9 11/2 1.1 3 7 . 1 11 11 大 上 原 HI 1_ £ 2. 11: 111 E M 1101 1 T 11: 15 " 111 * 1.4 101 -. . . 11 113 1 1 100 1 -1 15 4: 12 1-... U 2 113 1 11 3 1 H . ~ 11/1 11 16 . . . it 212 4 _ : 7: 1 150 とない :1, 1 U) 0) < [14] in 15 1115 14 r) 0. 1.1 3 -[] 3% 19: in 1_ 11 1 11 1 -1: ·Ľ 11 914 NE. 1: 11 11: 12 1 - 8 11C 5 15 化 作山 Ú L 1: 宣 1: 47 1 ju 村 11/ 8 11 0 5 4/15 弘 16 火 かこ 12 Y. 295 13 0) 非 180 H -___ 111 0) H + ip 1 L 100 14: 1: 111 15 7 15 11 115 -112 = 英 161 9 10 5 - A 100 T 26 13 11 1: 1,0

56 14. 215 村 JE __ 33 日 9 1 子说 20 7.1 0) 1. 111 1. TI 新江 111 1 311 1 1,7; 10 AT . 12 201 ___ 135 45 6 4 12 兵 1 93 70 __ -1: 2 335 MS. -1 15 U) 1 岩 此

1/2 たっ 10 File 1: Ji. 3 A U) 1-問 111 111 13.0 州行 2. -4-100 る JE. 17 3 11: 12 3 1-T -5 利司 1 些 31 9 何 かい 11 す 2 英 110 15 ip 分 1)], 1] 1/8 FA 13 TE 弘 7.1 ル 7 及 53 * 5 1.1-1 1 (5 0 . 雕 12 11 4: 18 ない 11. ir. 12 1.4 +1° 1 11: 5 U) d. f. U) U 11 167 鱼 --12 11: 110 73 1 Fis 111 13 . 4 0) 75 から 17 1E 5) .60 10 1/2 111 4/1 原 ft: 延祥 1,00 1. 1-好 和诗 111 500 H 11 60 ومرا -(-4 N 47 1 2 411 JE: 南 28 FP 1.1 才 1: 19 0 مار 13 1: 0 -) يل 70 28 1-T .11: La 1+ 11: -/ 5 IF: 1% ... 3 {ti . 3 10 1 It 100 1.1 12 4: 水 100 18 竹 2 PIF th 1.L 12 1 11 15 10 7 . iii 用 2 58 7 1 to 2150 11 L 41: Y'_ 72 H 12 Li 12 行 190 0) 01 -90 9 14. 北 19 19 1

0) 7 In 帐 月 此 軍 B - 9 0) 17 210 伙 13 Y T 方 1 h 1 - 1 2.3 11: 10 1,1 10 -4 61 3 -13 到 717 15 11.2 Y. 7: から 川州 9 10 Lii 45 6 \$ 1. 9 - ----B -10 A 7

まし 本 1 70 [7] 15 H 自 911 -分 5 % -1-13 13 儿 12 H 79 T 9 2 居 大 Mi Wi. 3 動 - 0 1751 4 1940 ---LIL 17: 210 T :11 12 之多 7 1 1.1 2 THE STREET 1: 來 h H 13 7: 32 47 C 北美 0) 4 int 头 1: 1_ 10 31: 3: (2) 0) P 0) 113 11: -0) 7 i i -H is a p)] B 63 11-1 71. ti J. 8 1: 15 村 E 1: H 1, 2 ATT 3 0

义 * 相 文 ふる 1: 4: 2 たり ル島人に 1 ては、 7.41 17.5 U, [,i] 情を禁ず 0 1,5 はす。 2

111

-

79

291

よりの愛情

D:

; JJ

3

i.C

6

江 6 U) 他 2 议 5 20 战 is る 1 U) 7.3 ران 1: 100 41 --00 1/2 1 { 1 1 i Hi. Ji 134

-7: 3 5 2. , 3, 价 111 C る 4: 6+ 上72 不 カン 11 2 2 1 4 26 y 1: 0 X 3: 1 13 9 1-1/2 は、不 11 L 1 12. ALL. 111 机 にあり ~ 1 例 点淡 101 に彼 U) AL -3 -5 るこ 0) is. とから 100 9 H 4 45 7, 70 0

1]1 13 1 E :15 ile 法 為 35 U 111 りが 3 1 全 16 Lo -5. 10 v 72. - 3 3 法 るい 0) -1 15 VJ T. 我 0) U) -1-" 13 的 19 牛 ni 25 12 なな T. に次 15 120 冰 11: を汝 を制 20 1 11.1 110 に池 44 4 110 100 1 [4] 谈 1) î,i 11 Di 议 11 150 U は次 is 行に従 25 - 12 -14 5 W. 111 115 (1) 01 ひて次 かくい 弘 \$ 1 1/2 1 0)

41.

7 . 1

11

3

٤,

12

2

٤

18

.

奥に

11.

1

1)

1/1

1)

7

11-

TI

な

U

次

143

To

(1)

30

1.

S.

7 1p

13

1,

73

T.

-[-

1:

117

1 -

100

7.

.2-"

4-

~ T =

12

1)

111

. ,

10

.

1:

11-12

lis

13

1.3

3

2) 5

0) 2 ; | 1 70 12 11: 1 1 , , , 6) U) 1 | 1 12 17 17 1-112 -ソ .9 -) 2 114 1) 1 1) U) , 1 1/2 U) 1: -113 50 4 5 ソ 1,1 7 2 1) 1) 0, --1 1 14 -17 . 1) 11 压 35 **(**1 0 1 ir JY. 14 727 な U) かい 400 是

73

V)

1)

1

1/2 1 133 为 1 12 15 . . 局 1 100 U) 扩上 U) 11 12 10 43 12. J. 1 1.3 V) 0 111 11-1 1/1 11.0 [1: 11 [1] 117 U) E, 11/5 15 III. 11.5 4, 5 13 11 رعد 14 1 1, " 1 12 宣 7 1 , 1 3 111 ن ان ان 1.] 沙沙 1 10 0 11 100 7 11 -11 L = 1 3 [[1] الأم 2 111 17 3.1 3 7 4 T 1.15 y 4 in 1 115 1 - 1-3 KL 275 زرد F 9 TC 社 4 义 1 0) 13 in 12 T 1. J. (= 7° 9 3 10.7 1 又 1.1 1 1. 0 なく、 7 0) 1.11 7 115 ir 12 IC 7 12 Į. 17 1 Die in I 院 3 35 درد Y U) 陕 -1 100 . 19 か ir. 扩 fil 1/2 11: "i 12 な

HE U) + 价 な 雪 11 1 儿 . 2 492 11 7 6 (6) (11) 13 fill. 0) 1 1 0) 1.1 : U) 1 1 숆 11/2 1 TE 115 3 1: L -33 1 171 17 pi 1) 1: 17 1 1-7: 14 7) **把**込 , 1 2 12 13 9 7 0 11. 3 17. 25 此 12, 1 12 . " 1 E. 2 15 h 0 ١. 1.1 0: 11 1. ---1. ni i 12 , L É il. 1 : ぶついけんとこて何人 1.13 1 4 4 75 SIE 40 1: 仁旗 75 1 11.5 K 外 --2 U) 交 1 1 U) 15 11 1 : .1, ٤, IN - 2 統 il 111 UI とこと 111 てにいに 73 失以 51 1. 六 化 5 14 0) U) Va 16 0) 1: で、 制造 13 72 30 153 L. 117 H 100 11: 1-61} 1 2 1 . . . 決 U) 1 1 3 0 ili [11] 大 11 9

此 一時こそ、二千六百徐年の昔、神武天皇の御東 徒に前行した武臣、大伴氏 (1)

11: ()

山石がは草むず鳥と

なめ川みはせし

Li:

書の

11

17 11

151 213 11 3 111 PAN. 46 12 :11: だい 1 でか 11 分の歌となり、 40 一社は以内 に具がんとする、壁台鉄心と深

111 .Ti . , 13 15 13 U) 35 學 t 4 1 13 1,6 75 1.5 111 11 水 度に 5 U) 出まり、魚 魚 117 IZ 11/2 女十二月二十四日早朝。 1 10 行 1 15 の容易 で受け 72 报 け 14 32 は切に بح 3

11 11/13 12 ソ 2 7 2 17 . T. ンに、し 1. .: 43 3/2 3,00 印し 70

語にはい

7:25

120

比高

1

い)

りに

6,

11

745

人によく似て居ることで

飜譯者序文

11/3 FII 十六年 O月O目名 県ある 位別の大命を 科し 、萬全事签二十に見る、天平

17 三月 112 141 地方から筑紫に汲示され た防人の一人、全年部興首布が、

今日よりは顧みなくて大君の

他の御情と出で立つ言は

大 3 U) 8 版 引 1 〇〇浩で待場中、十二月八日、 つたのと全く同じ心境で、風友定と共 111 1.6 3 の減な以て押し : 17 U) H 1.5 2, 是 L 12 1: 7 な、地に 0) 0) 7 光 1 茶 1 [11] 30 0 には川すると共に、 *) なく、資味時の話を 100 1. て東係 船内 ひ)ラ 首相 人に即夜 3 * おにより、野米 0) Mi 〇〇間を出 たる大阪県 ある大東亞戦争に從軍す はを思さ、様を正し 强 の商表を開 高官人の人間 し〇〇書で系 てて

1) くて十二月〇〇日、 念 を大船回は堂々さ、比島に向つて司道を開始した。

1 -1 97 2 72 6 1) 11 L 10 35 (O) 22 L こりこうこう 10 は傲岸 1 B 6. 1 110 北 -[] E 29 人 1 y 力 E. 124-60 1.3 U) 12 " 1 ù. たものではない。したがって、 1 1 そのこと 100 0) 捌 1 H 2 は私のよう友人である仁科氏の場に成 人 力 津設の大道 70 1.0 72 11 U) 30 ちへの変章 たく、 小 12 17 に微力を 113 12 7 かい 5. 11: 0) たから -(3 力 3) 7,00 72 6 ·大 ひが門 if *1) 11 6. く日 1+ なる可能となって、 34 T るこ ___ 7) > 0) カす 111 i, (1)] とか 100 t ることを る意味に 7 NE Lij 111 てな 7 6 しず 70 F. 10 いい 733 7 70 J, -1 0) U) いててれる 1 1 ひ) 417 しかに 7/12 0 41 1: 17 40 1: 3 75 し、 つか、最 10 196 4 13 して الر 1 2 70 6 2 .3 1 11 2) 3) 训 1 11 11 20 1 H IL A L

昭和十七年十一月一日

野萍水

火

7 5 ... 大 31 13 L 信じてか 3 b (1) 1, 1 T; 1 3 1 7 3 4 SI; fri 1 60 15 は、 4 ш te 73 11 13 [.:] 451 2 2 3) 60 0 ---'- c in 5 3.0 他 I. . > 1. 1 . 4 1 30 21 沙 1 in 5 てくと。 いことに背 7 3 1 4 [Ti 1) 0 3 43 1)) 1.1 11 13 21 业 11 16 . 1 11 71 刊し かば [1] 1) 7: 31 1,1 3 1) ٠, V) 10 21 (1) 11 12 R [1-] Ja. 21 1: 1.1 ~ . . 12 55 (C 1-7 1 1 - 1 -11 1 2 1 -1 0) 7,0 -7 . 7 1 ٤ 7,2 1 75 U) 1 1. . 3 ; 0 11 9 20 100 12 1-11 -U) 11 1 ,11 . 6 3. 11 -5 1 -1 1 12 -) 11 3 -4 ... 8 70 . 2. ... 1, 1 11 1 11 11 1. 1 1 11 لح 13 11 H J.I :12 13 H 6 73 711 2 11: L 1. 2) " V) 1 V) : 1-100 1.2 21 4 . 1. 100 1: *** 33:57 111 1 1-- [" J. 14 v') 1 1 1, 1 1 :10 1: L 2 11 1 : 10 1]) 01 , , 1. . . . 10 iii 6. U) 3 1) 11 () 4 1 .11 1 3 f -7 5 11. 1 -111 1= 3 -1. 11 1 = 11 -ILL 13 1 . 10 1:0 ..: 12 11) -1 1,-1 [4 j [10 11/2 11 +) 2 . €. 10 11 力に 11 1. 1 11 10 12 - , 1 .11; 1,5 てい 13 1 -1. 1 1.7 13 1 4 -, ; . 19 14 1 6) 4 70 · 1. 11 1: - , 11 1 . 1. 1. . 10 H. 7 7 1. 12 1. 5 % 7.3 [:] _ . 13 7: 7 (1) U) 13: -1

腓

<u>Ti.</u>

六八

七五

民族精神の勝利	パタアン学島攻城記	パタアン前線:	雄渾の構想	新しき神話の創造	翻譯者序文	序	目	民族精神の開花
	· :		# # # # # # # # # # # # # # # # # # #				次	

..........四八

...

Ti.



満語の体質と共に

此の名信の抽点を、

我が刑国の兵

23

欣然さして母命を捧げ、

北島の厳場に於て

明和且つ駐烈に燃れ給ひし斯集の

俳瓜なる遺別と英俊に排げ奉る。(部省)





マニラに於ける著者近影

The latest that any half the Author trees in Munil a



比島派造軍報道部發行

民族精神の開花

[i]

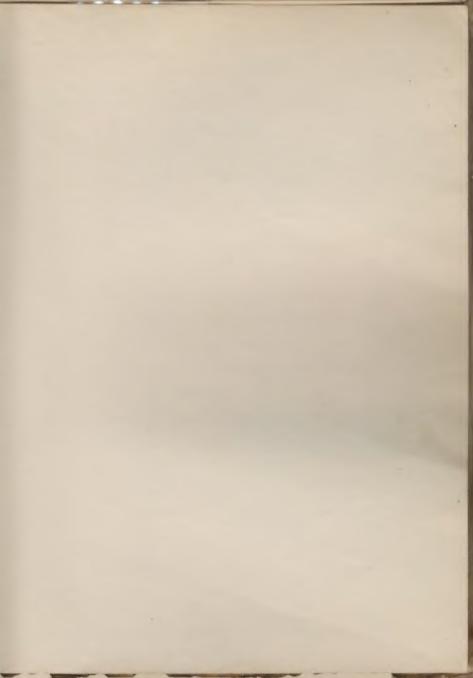
商品

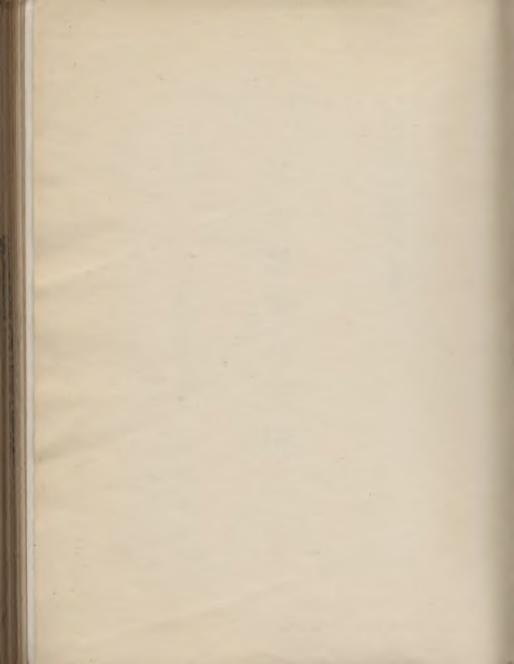
+

比島派造軍報部員

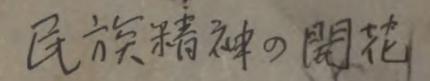
大野菜

深 岩





DATE DUE Demco, Inc. 38-293



火野葦平著

80年士 仁 科 嘉 治 男 英 譯

比島派遣軍報道部發行